



Ge  
975.501  
Es7drd  
1219055

M. L

GÈNEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

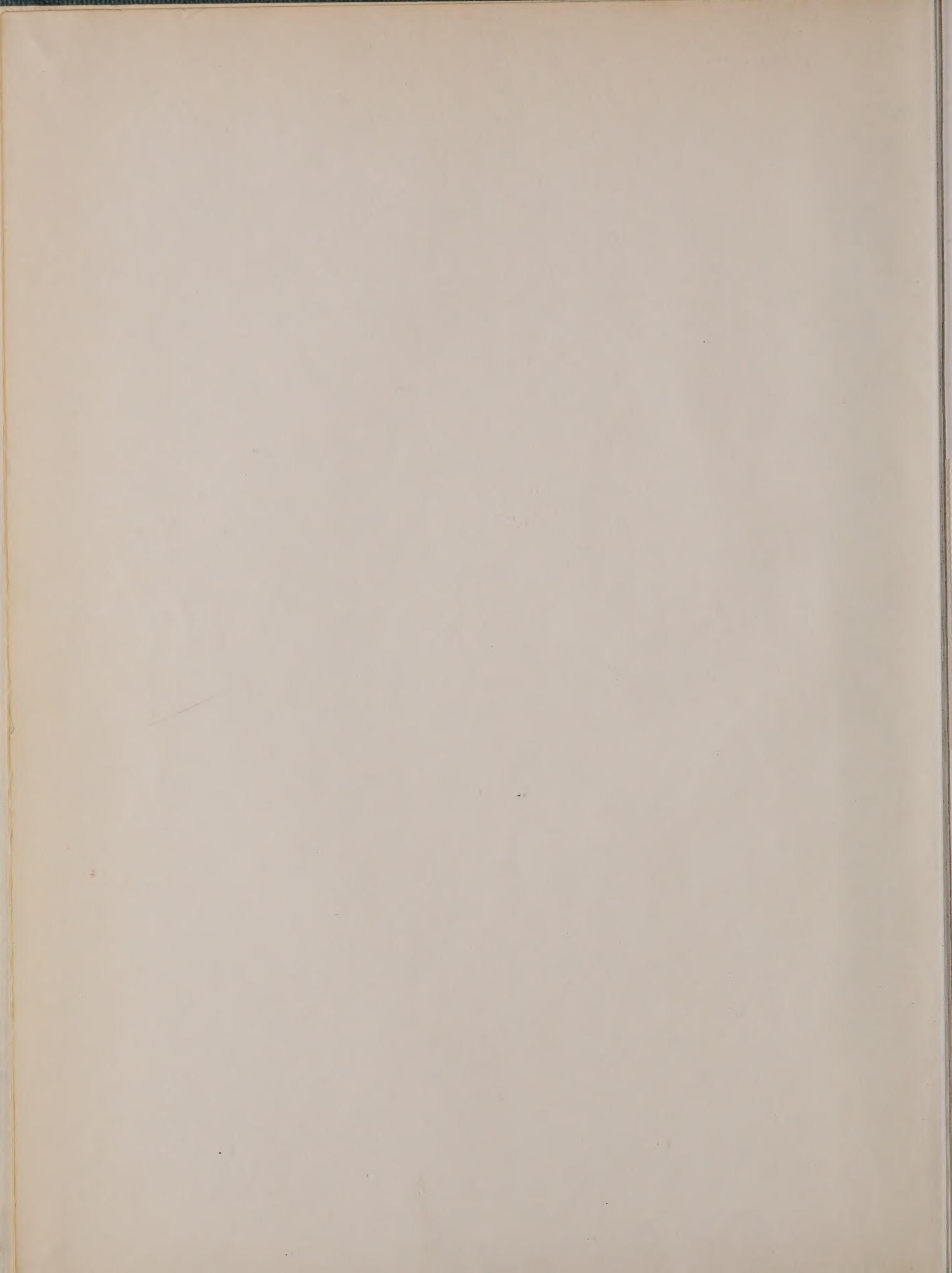














ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

DEEDS AND WILLS

NO. 13

1707 - 1711

Abstracted and compiled

by

John Frederick Dorman

Washington, D. C.

1963



ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

DEEDS AND WILL

NO. 25

1907 - 1911

Copyright, 1963

by

John Frederick Dorman

Washington, D. C.

1963



Dorman - \$5.00

1219055

To

Carlton Lee Hudson

my good friend

who descends from many  
families of Essex County





## Preface

Essex County was formed in 1692 when (Old) Rappahannock County was abolished, its territory on the north-east side of Rappahannock River becoming Richmond County and that on the south-west side becoming Essex. The following Essex County records have been published in abstract form:

- Wills and Deeds No. 11, 1702 [1703]--1704. In Beverley Fleet, Virginia Colonial Abstracts, v. 29 (Hollywood, Calif., 1947).
- Wills and Deeds No. 12, 1704--1707, pp. 1-273. In same. (Pp. 278-444 remain to be published.)
- Deeds and Wills No. 14, 1711-1717. In Fleet, Virginia Colonial Abstracts, v. 8-9 (Richmond, Va., 1940).
- Deeds and Wills, No. 15, 1716-1718, pp. 1-35. In same. (The rest of this book remains to be published.)
- Deeds, Etc., No. 16, 1718-1721. In John Frederick Dorman, Essex County, Virginia, Records, 1717-1722 (Washington, D.C., 1959).
- Wills, Inventories and Settlements of Estates No. 3, 1717-1721. In same.
- Wills, Bonds, Inventories, Etc., No. 4, 1722-1730. In John Frederick Dorman, Essex County, Virginia, Wills, Bonds, Inventories, Etc., 1722-1730 (Washington, D.C., 1961).
- Marriages. In Eva Eubank Wilkerson, Index to Marriages of Old Rappahannock and Essex County, Virginia, 1655-1900 (Richmond, 1953).

Richard Buckner was Clerk of the Court during the period covered by this volume of records, 1707-1711. The abbreviation SSEC which appears from time to time in the book is for sub-sheriff, Essex County. Whenever a mark rather than a signature was affixed to a document, the mark has been placed in parentheses.

John Frederick Dorman

2311 Connecticut Avenue, n.w.  
Washington, D.C.  
1 January 1963





ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA

DEEDS, ETC., NO. 13, 1707-1711

Pages 1-2. Samll. Parry. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 May 1707. Total valuation £53.3.11.

Jonathan Fisher

Wm. (M) Price

John Harper

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

11 July 1707. Presented by Jeffery Dyer, administrator with the nuncupative will annexed of Samuel Parry during the minority of Elizabeth Dyer, residuary legatee in the will mentioned.

Pages 2-3. 3 April 1707. Bond of John Parker of Essex County unto Thomas Winslow and Ann his wife lately called Ann Parker of Essex County, John Watkins and Elizabeth his wife lately called Elizabeth Parker of King and Queen County, and Frances Parker of Essex County, single woman. For £500.

To perform and obey the award and judgment of Colo. Richard Covington, Majr. James Boughan, Mr. Francis Gouldman and Mr. Robert Brooke, arbitrators to determine the difference depending in Essex County Court concerning the partition of 800 acres devised unto John, Anne, Elizabeth and Frances Parker by their father Robert Parker in his last will dated 15 Jan. 1686 in these words: My worldly estate I give and bequeath in the manner following, my wife to enjoy the house and plantation during her life, but all my land being 800 acres by computation I give and bequeath unto my four children to each 200 acres, still reserving to my wife the plantation for her life, then my son John to have the first choyce of 200 acres ... so likewise to the other three children.

And if the arbitratrators shall put in writing no such award before 8 April, then John Parker shall abide by the judgment of Mr. Francis Moore, umpire.

John Parker

Wit: Edw. Gouldman, Salvator Muscoe, James Boughan Junr.

11 July 1707. Acknowledged by John Parker.

Pages 3-5. 7 April 1707. Award of Richard Covington, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman and Robert Brooke of Essex County.

Whereas divers controversies are depending between Thomas Winslow and Anne his wife lately called Anne Parker of Essex County, John Watkins and Elizabeth his wife lately called Elizabeth Parker of King and Queen County, and Frances Parker of Essex County, single woman, of the one party and John Parker of Essex County of the other party, for the determining whereof the parties are bound 3 April in sum of £500 to arbitrate concerning the partition of 800 acres given John, Anne, Elizabeth and Frances Parker by their father Robert Parker in his last will 15 Jan. 1686/7,

The 800 acres being two severall situations: in the forrest 400 acres formerly granted by patent to Thomas Pells ... east line near the plantation of Thomas Reynolds ... the other 400

acres being that plantation whereon the testator lived ... We divide as follows: ... east side of the road ... Mr. Pley's spring branch ...

John Parker made his choice of the lower part of that dividend whereon the testator died.

Thomas Winslow and Anne his wife hold the lower part of that 400 acres in the forrest.

John Watkins and Elizabeth his wife hold the other part of that dividend in the forrest.

Frances Parker have the remaining part of that tract where John Parker hath made his election.

Parties pay their own costs and to Salvator Muscoe for drawing the instruments of writing between them, 200 pounds of tobacco, and for James Boughan Junr. for surveying, 500 pounds of tobacco.

Richd. Covington

James Boughan

Francis Gouldman

Ro. Brooke

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Edw. Gouldman, James Boughan Junr.

Pages 5-7. 3 April 1707. Bond of Thomas Winslow and Anne his wife of Essex County, John Watkins and Elizabeth his wife of King and Queen County, and Frances Parker of Essex County unto John Parker of Essex County. For £500.

To obey the award of Collo. Richard Covington, Majr. James Boughan, Mr. Francis Gouldman and Mr. Robert Brooke [provisions as in bond of John Parker, above, pages 2-3].

Tho. Winslow

Anne (A) Winslow

John Wattkins

Elizabeth (E) Wattkins

Frances (X) Parker.

Wit: Edw. Gouldman, Salvator Muscoe, James Boughan Junr.

11 July 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 7-9. [Award, as above, pages 3-5]

Pages 9-10. 1 July 1707. Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Talliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benjamine Moseley, Samuell Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lowmax of Essex County, Gent.

Whereas by one Act of the Assembly begun 23 Oct. 1705, entituled An Act for the speedy and easy prosecution of slaves comitting capitall crymes, it is enacted that every slave comitting such offence as by law ought to be satisfied with the death of the offender or loss of member shall be forthwith comitted to the common goal of the county, and the Sheriff shall certify such comittment to the Governor who is impowered to issue a commission of Oyer and terminer,

It hath been represented by William Tomlin, Gent., Sheriff of Essex County, that two Negroe slaves Jone and Samson are comitted to the goal on suspicion of being guilty of the murder of their late master Daniel Henry.

E. Jenings



Page 10. 1 July 1707. John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Talliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Goldman, Francis Meriwether Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benjamin Moseley, Samuell Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lowmax, Gent., having been appointed Justices of Oyer and terminer for the tryall of Negro Jone and Sampson, Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Talliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman or Francis Meriwether to administer oaths.

E. Jenings

Page 11. 11 Aug. 1707. Bond of Henry Reeves, Joseph Reeves and Thomas Munday and Mary his wife as administrators of James Reeves. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent. For £500 sterling. Securities, John Hawkins and John Parker.

Henry (H) Reeves

Jos. Reeves

Thomas Munday

Mary (X) Munday

John Hawkins

John Parker

Wit: Weldon Jefferson, Salvator Muscoe.

11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 11-12. 9 Aug. 1707. Whereas several laws have confirmed to this county 50 acres for a town and John Catlett, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether and William Tomlin, Gent., are by order of Essex County Court appointed feoffees in trust,

Thomas Meriwether and William Tomlin to Francis Meriwether of Essex County. For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott in the Burgh of Tappahannock, number 12 in the platt, which was formerly granted to Edward Gouldman by deed from John Catlett and Thomas Meriwether, Gent., 15 July 1706, but Gouldman not complying with the proviso in beginning to build upon the lot within the time limitted by law, the deed became void.

Rent of one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hemp seed on 10 October annually.

Thomas Meriwether

Wm. Tomlin

11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged by Thomas Meriwether by Abra. Ayrton his attorney, and Wm. Tomlin.

9 Aug. 1707. I impower you Abra. Ayrton to joine with Capt. Wm. Tomlin and acknowledge two deeds of sale to Fra. Meriwether.

Thomas Meriwether

Wit: Wm. Tomlin, Tho. Sthreshly Junr.

11 Aug. 1707. Proved by Wm. Tomlin and Thomas Sthreshly Junr.

Page 12. 11 Aug. 1707. Bond of Sarah Kersey to keep ferry at Hoskins's Creek in this county. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady Queen Ann. For £20 sterling. Security, William Tomlin.

Sarah (X) Kersey

Wm. Tomlin

Wit: Abra. Ayrton, Salvator Muscoe.  
11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 13. 16 July 1707. Whereas several laws have confirmed to this county 50 acres for a town and John Catlett, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether and William Tomlin, Gent., are by order of Essex County Court appointed feoffees in trust,,

Richard Covington and William Tomlin to Augustine Smith.  
For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott of land in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered 11 by the platt, formerly granted to Francis Gouldman 15 July 1706 and by him deserted.

Rent of one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hemp seed on 10 October annually.

Richard Covington  
Wm. Tomlin

Wit: Richard Buckner, Salvator Muscoe, James Joyeux.  
11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 13-15. 9 Nov. 1704. John Andrews of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Ridgall of same. For 1500 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres in St. Ann's Parish, part of a pattent granted to James Gaines and sold unto James Andrews and now by right to the said John Andrews ... at a branch dividing this land from the land of the Widow Noell ... to a deep branch ... line which divides this land from the land of Gray and Blackburn.

John Andrews

Wit: Tho. Ramsey, Elizabeth (E) Ramsey.

10 April 1706. Acknowledged by John Andrews to John Ridgdall.

26 July 1707. John Ridgdall of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Anthony Samuel Sen. of same. For 5000 pounds of tobacco.

All interest in the within deed of sale.

John Ridgdale

Wit: Tho. Ramsey, Hugh (H) Cary.

11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged by John Ridgdall. Right of dower relinquished by Elizabeth Ridgdaile wife of John.

Pages 15-17. 7-8 Aug. 1707. John Lomax of Essex County, Gent., and Elizabeth his wife late Elizabeth Wormley the daughter of Ralph Wormley, late of Virginia, Esqr., deceased, to Gawin Corbin of Middlesex County, Gent. Lease and release; for £200 sterling.

350 acres in St. Ann's Parish ... bounded on the front by Rappahannock River, on the upper end by Portobago Creeke, and run on the lower end by the land lately purchased by the said Gawin Corbin of John Lomax and Elizabeth his wife 9-10 April last, and on the back part by the back lines of a pattent formerly granted to Sir Thomas Lunsford, Knt. and Barronet, 24 Oct. 1650, being part of the aforementioned patent.

John Lomax  
Eliza. Lomax

Wit: James Boughan, Leo. Hill.

11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged by John Lomax and Elizabeth his wife.



Pages 17-20. 9-11 Aug. 1707. William Pannell, Francis Stone and Mary his wife, son and daughter of Thomas Pannell late of the County of Rappahannock now called Richmond County, to James Boughan and Richard Covington of Essex County, Gent. For £39.

2400 acres in St. Ann's Parish granted unto Thomas Pannell, deceased, 4 Nov. 1673.

Thomas Pannell by his last will 11 May 1676 bequeathed all his lands, goods and chattles equally to his wife Katherine Pannell and his three children Wm., Mary and Isabella Pannell and to the child she then went with.

Wm. Pannell  
Fra. Stone  
Mary (M) Stone

Wit: Law. Taliaferro, Wm. Woodford, John Boughan.

11 Aug. 1707. Acknowledged by William Pannell and Francis Stone and Mary his wife.

Page 20. Mr. Phill. Parr. Estate account.

I heare give accot. of 156 pounds of tobacco recd. since the last accot. that I gave the Court, as also one stuffe vest that my wife gave to the man that tended her husband in his sickness.

James Edmondson

11 Aug. 1707. Presented by James Edmondson and Judith his wife.

Page 21. William Moseley. Additional inventory. No valuation shown; includes 8 old sides of leather of Mr. John Regense's tan[n]ing.

Benja. Moseley

10 Sept. 1727. Presented by Benja. Moseley, administrator of Wm. Moseley.

Page 21. 3 Nov. 1690. Nicholas Langford and Katherine my wife to Thomas Watkins. For a consideration received.

All our right in the within bill of sale.

Nicholas (N) Lanford

Wit: Nathl. Sanders, Joseph (J) Moore, Margaret (M) Watkins.

4 Feb. 1690. Recorded in Rappahannock County Court.

12 Oct. 1699. Mr. Thomas Watkins of Essex County, Senr., unto my second son Thomas Watkins of King and Queen County, Junr. For love and affection.

All my right to the within written assignment.

Thomas (I) Wadkines

Wit: Jonathan Fisher, Benj. Watkins.

10 Sept. 1707. Acknowledged by Thomas Watkins the Elder to Thomas Watkins the Younger.

[The original conveyance is not recorded here and there is no indication of what was conveyed by the assignments.]

Page 21. Katherine Paine. Estate account.

The estate of my loving sister. Signed by Saml. Thompson. Payments made to Mr. Francis Moore, Mr. Henry Rose, Mr. Richard Buckner (Clerk), Arthor Bowers, John Bowin,

Robert Garden, Robert Sowell, Mr. Francis Gouldman, John Parker.

Pages 22-24. 8-9 Sept. 1707. Thomas Watkins of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, planter, to Edward Smart of same, planter. Lease and release; for 500 pounds of tobacco and 3000 pounds of tobacco.

200 acres in Southfarnham Parish on the head branches of the Dragon Swamp, being part of 350 acres which was one half of 700 acres purchased by said Watkins of one Baker ... on the NE side of Rappahannock Road that leads to Piscataway, being the corner that divides this land and one Hilliard's land ... along the road ... line of Baker's ...

Thomas (I) Wadkines

Wit. to lease: Jonathan Fisher, Benj. Watkins.

Wit. to release: Benj. Watkins, Weldon Jefferson.

10 Sept. 1707. Acknowledged by Thomas Wattkins.

10 Sept. 1707. Anne Wattkins, wife of Thomas Wattkins of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, doe nominate Benj. Wattkins to be my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower.

Anne Watkins

Wit: Thomas Crane, Edward Smart.

Page 24. 10 July 1707. Complaint was made to me by Paul Micou that John Finish stands indebted to him 500 pounds of tobacco by bill 14 July 1706 and 311 pounds of tobacco by account, and has illegally absented himself out of this county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate of John Finish to satisfie the debt.

Jno. Lomax

21 July 1707. Attached in the hands of Richard Shipp 811 pounds of tobacco.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

Page 24. 3 Oct. 1707. Thomas Tinsley and Andrew Jackson made oath that on 25 and 26 March 1706 they clear'd and tended to the best of their judgment one acre of land belonging to Mr. Wm. Laury by pattent containing 1040 acres lying near or upon the branches of Tuckahoe and Occupation.

Jno. Lomax

Pages 24-27. 10 Oct. 1707. Francis Shackelford of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to John Martin of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County. For £30.

200 acres in Southfarnham Parish ... in Pannell's line ... head of a branch ... part of 1316 acres formerly granted Francis Shackelford and Daniell Magurt by patent 1702.

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Zach. Lewis, Arth. Bowers, Salvator Muscoe.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by Francis Shackelford and right of dower relinquished by Sarah his wife.

10 Oct. 1707. Bond of Francis Shackelford of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, to John Martin of St. Anne's Parish. For £60. To perform covenants in deed.

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Zach. Lewis, Arth. Bowers, Salvator Muscoe.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged.



Pages 27-28. 11 Oct. 1706. Whereas several laws have confirmed to this county 50 acres for a town and John Catlett, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether and William Tomlin, Gent., are by order of Essex County Court appointed feoffees in trust, Richard Covington and Thomas Meriwether to William Young. For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered four.

Rent, one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hemp seed on 10 October annually.

Richard Covington  
Tho. Meriwether

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Rice Jones.  
10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 28. 15 July 1707. Whereas several laws have confirmed to this county 50 acres for a town and John Catlett, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether and William Tomlin, Gent., are by order of Essex County Court appointed feoffees in trust, Richard Covington and Col. John Catlett to Augustine Smith. For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered 12, formerly granted to Edward Gouldman 15 July 1706 and by him deserted.

Richard Covington  
John Catlett

Wit: Henry Smith, Simon (S B) Bowlin, Stephen (S) Sharp, Thomas Catlett.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 28-29. 10 Oct. 1707. George Loyd of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Timothy Hay of Gloucester County. For £120 sterling.

210 acres conveyed by deed 30 May 1705 by Nicholas Franklyn unto the said George.

118½ acres in two parcells containing 70 acres and 48½ acres by deed 9 Dec. 1705 conveyed to said George by William Cole.

George Loyd

Wit: Wm. Reid, William Rorie.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by George Loyd. Right of dower relinquished by Johannah his wife.

10 Oct. 1707. Livery and seizin conveyed. Wit: Robt. Brooking, Richard (X) Hill.

Pages 29-30. Petition of Ann Wattkins the relict of Thos. Wattkins deceased: Your petitioner's husband 12 Jan. 1702 made his last will and constituted your petitioner and his two sons Benja. and John executors, and afterward 26 Sept. last departed this life. Your petitioner being unwilling to take the burthen of the execution or in any wise to intermedle therewith, exhibited the same to the Court, praying her renunciation may be accepted of, and Benja. and John may be summoned to accept of the probate.

Ann Wattkins

Page 30. Will of Mr. Thomas Wattkins of Essex County, Senior, being very sick and weak in body, dated 10 Jan. 1702.

Unto my sone Lewis 400 acres in Stafford, and a flock bed and furniture and my wearing cloaths.

Unto my son Thomas Wattkins 350 acres. Also one cow and yearling he has in his own possession and 1500 pounds of tobacco.

To my daughter Margarrett Coats 2000 pounds of tobacco to be paid the next year after my decease.

To my Godson Will Brisledine one cow yearling.

Unto my son-in-law Nath. Saunders one young horse or mare.

Unto my son-in-law Will: Cole one gould ring of fifteen shillings price.

Unto my two youngest sons Benjamin Wattkins and John Wattkins 400 acres in Stafford County and my plantation which I now live upon, equally betwixt them, and for want of lawful issue to be equally devided amongst the rest of my own children.

For the rest of my estate, houshold goods, unto my dear and loveing wife Mrs. Ann Wattkins, Benjamin Wattkins, John Wattkins, but in case any disagreement be amongst them my loveing wife to have the third part to her selfe during her life, only what I have given to my sons is voyde it being my will and earnest desire for them to be advised by their mother in all things.

My two youngest sons Benjamin Wattkins and John Wattkins executors and my dear and loveing wife Mrs. Ann Wattkins joint executrix.

Tho. (I) Watkins

Wit: Thomas Coleman, John Thiessall, Thomas Hart and William Covington.

10 Oct. 1707. Proved by Thomas Coleman, Thomas Hart and William Covington.

Page 31. Mr. Parr. Additional inventory. Items not valued.

10 Oct. 1707. Returned by James Edmondson and Judith his wife.

Page 31. 10 Oct. 1707. Bond of Benja. Watkins and John Watkins as executors of Thomas Watkins. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Wm. Cole, Samll. Coates and Thomas St. John.

Benjamin Watkins

John Watkins

William Cole

Samll. Coates

Thomas (T) St. John

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 31-32. 10 Oct. 1707. Mr. Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Henry Martin of same. For £9.6.- sterling.

93 acres, part of a patten of 2359 acres granted to Augustin Smith ... corner of Beverley Park land standing near Beverley Park path ... Pattrick Kernal's land ... Mr. Francis Gouldman's line ... corner of Edward Coffie's land ...

Augustine Smith

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, J. Wood, John Martin.

11 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

10 Oct. 1707. Bond of Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish,



Essex County, to Henry Martin of same. For £18.12.- sterling.  
To keep covenants in the deed.

Augustine Smith

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, J. Wood, John Martin.

11 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

Pages 32-33. 10 Oct. 1707. John Darnall of Petsoe Parish, Gloucester County, to John Ridgdall of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County. For 5000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, being the land I bought of Samuel Hinshaw, lying back in the woods on the north side of Occupation Run ... John Warin's land ... down the said run ...

John Darnall

Wit: Tho. Ramsey, Jeremiah Briswell.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by John Darnall. Right of dower relinquished by Elizabeth his wife.

Pages 33-35. James Reeves. Inventory. 19 Oct. 1707. Made in obedience to order of 11 Aug. 1707. Total valuation £112.14.11.

Robert (8) Mills

William (V) Grinall

John Waggener

Division. 6 Oct. 1707. Made in obedience to order of 11 Sept. 1707. Valuation, £11.3.2. Appraisers sworn before Robert Coleman 18 Oct. 1707.

John Waggoner

Robert (8) Mills

William (V) Grinall

10 Oct. 1707. Presented by Henry Reeves, Joseph Reeves and Thomas Munday and Mary his wife late Mary Reeves, administrators of James Reeves.

Page 35. 11 Aug. 1707. Anthony Smith being returned non est inventus and not appearing at the suit of Peter Godfrey for 630 pounds of tobacco due by account, ordered that an attachment be granted.

3 Sept. 1707. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Meriwether

8 Sept. 1707. The attachment served on Anthony Smith's estate in the hands of William Young

A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Pages 35-36. 25 July 1707. Complaint hath been made to me by Richard Shipp that Robert Johnson of this county hath unlawfully absented himself and is gone away indebted unto Ship 1200 pounds of tobacco by bill dated 1 March 1706/7.

Order to sheriff to attach estate to satisfy debt.

Benja. Moseley

5 Aug. 1707. Attached a parcell of plank qt. 40 planks. Alsoe 220 pounds of tobacco in the hands of William Gannock.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

11 Sept. 1707. Thomas Bartlett, John Miller, Thomas Tinsley and Richard West are appointed to appraise the goods attached on behalf of Richard Ship.

9 Oct. 1707. Wee, at the house of Richard Shipp (being first sworn before John Lomax, Gent., Justice), did appraise



two parcells of plank to 300 pounds of tobacco.

Thomas (O) Tinsley  
John Miller  
Richard (R) West

Page 36. 14 Oct. 1707. Nathaniel Fogg of Essex County, carpenter, do appoint Salvator Muscoe of same my attorney to sue and recover sums owing unto me.

Nathaniel Fogg

Wit: Mary Muscoe, Jacob (J) Sherwood.

10 Nov. 1707. Proved by Mary Muscoe and Jacob Sherwood.

Page 36. Will of Samuell Hoyle, being weake in body, dated 3 Oct. 1707.

My house and lands unto Thomas Attkinson of London.

Unto Aeisce Breeme 12000 pounds of tobacco and also all my beding and to my loveing mother all the rest of my personal estate Ann Attkinson [sic]

My beloved friends John Smith, Esq., of Gloster County, and Leonard Hill of Essex County, executors.

Samuel Hoyle

Wit: Peter Godfrey, Lewis Latane, Henry Folwell.

10 Nov. 1707. Proved by Peter Godfrey, Lewis Latane and Henry Folwell.

Page 37. 10 Nov. 1707. Bond of John Smith of Gloucester County, Esq., as executor of Samuel Hoyle. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the court. For £2000 sterling. Securities, Robert Beverley and Augustin Smith of Essex County.

John Smith

Robert Beverley

Augt. Smith

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Weldon Jefferson.

10 Nov. 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 37. 10 Nov. 1707. I Susanna Smith impower Richard Buckner to be my attorney to relinquish my right of dower of 93 acres to Henry Martin in Essex County, which my husband Augustine Smith acknowledged to Martin 10 October last.

Susanna Smith

Wit: Wm. Woodford, Law. Taliaferro.

10 Nov. 1707. Proved by William Woodford and Lawrence Taliaferro.

Pages 37-38. 10 Nov. 1707. William Gannock of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Matthew Collins of same. For divers causes.

1917 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres ... on the east side of the mouth of the south forke of Pewmans Ends ... on the head of a small branch ... given to William Gannock by Thomas Meades of aforesaid parish and county by deed 10 May 1698, excepting 50 acres which Thomas Meades excepted in the deed of gift which he gave William Gannock and excepting 1006 acres which Gannock hath already sold to John Sanders and John Ellett.

Wm. Gannocke

Wit: Wm. Davis, Wm. (X) Gorg.

10 Nov. 1707. Acknowledged by William Gannocke. Thomas Meades by virtue of a letter of attorney from Margaret wife of the said William relinquished her right of dower.

10 Nov. 1707. I impower my true and well beloved friend Thomas Meades of Essex County to be my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower to Matthew Collins.

Margaret (X) Gannocke

Wit: Wm. Davis, Wm. (X) Gorg.

Pages 38-39. 10 9ber [Nov.] 1707. Bond of William Tomlin, Gent., for the collection of 16,738 pounds of tobacco, being the whole county levy. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady Queen Ann. For 33,476 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Augustine Smith and Edward Gouldman of Essex County, Gent.

William Tomlin

Augt. Smith

Edw. Gouldman

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Weldon Jefferson.

10 9ber [Nov.] 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 39. 11 Nov. 1707. Bond of Arthur Bowers to keep an ordinary at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady Ann, Queen, Defender of the faith. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco.

Arther Bowers

Edw. Gouldman

Richd. Buckner

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Weldon Jefferson.

11 Nov. 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 39-41. 13-14 Oct. 1707. William Williams of New Kent County to Edward Gouldman of Essex County. Lease and release; for 3000 and 6000 pounds of tobacco.

800 acres, part of a patent of 2400 acres formerly granted unto William Williams, Collo. Richard Covington and Maj. James Boughan, all which land was formerly taken up by Thomas Pannell, deceased, and by him deserted ... in the parish of St. Ann's ... on the branches of Occupation Swamp.

William (W) Williams

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Stephen Munden.

11 Nov. 1707. Acknowledged by William Williams.

Page 42. a crop and a slit in the right year and a slitt and a cut across the left year at the root of the left year.  
[Cattle mark]

Benja. Moseley

Page 42. 21 Oct. 1707. Complaint being made by Richard Covington of this county that Nath. Fogg stands indebted 600 pounds by a note drawn on Sala. Muscoe and by Muscoe protested, and Nath. Fogg haveing absented himself cut of this county, Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie debt.

James Boughan

27 Oct. 1707. Executed in the hands of Capt. Robert Coleman.

Wm. Tomlin, Sherr. Essex County

Page 42. 23 Oct. 1707. Mr. Francis Browne and Mr. William Young meade complant ass being churchwardens of South Farnham



Paries [Parish] that Mary Butler being lately delivered off a bastard child and shee did make oath that Nathaniell Foge was the father and that shee put the childe to said Browne for a maintainance, whareupon Browne ware forsed to put out the childe to Mr. Joseph Reeves and give him 800 pounds of tobacco to keep and maintaine the child and save the parish harmless, and did pray an attachment against Foge estate for 800 pounds. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

James Boughan

Attacht in hands of Joseph Reeves and Robert Colman  
A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Page 42. 7 9ber [Nov.] 1707. Complaint was made by Coll. Richard Covington that Imanuell Cleave late of this county standeth indebted unto him by account comenceing Nov. 1705 £3.6.- sterling and hath illegally absented himself. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie debt.

Saml. Thacker

Attached in hands of Mr. Benjamin Moseley  
A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Page 43. 11 Nov. 1707. Bond of Geo. Loyd to keep an ordinary at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady Ann, Queen, Defender of the Faith. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Saml. Thacker and Edward Gouldman.

Geo. Loyd

Samll. Thacker

Edw. Gouldman

Wit: Abraham Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

11 9ber [Nov.] 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 43. Thomas Gregson. Additional inventory. 12 April 1707. Made in obedience to order of 11 Jan. 1705/6. Total valuation £10.18.0; consists of items not appraised 8 Feb. 1705/6. Includes silver hilted sword, ivory headed cane; three silver spoons, one silver fork and a silver cawdle cupp, being old broken plate.

Edwa. Moseley

Edward Rowzee

Edward Gouldman

10 Dec. 1707. Presented by Ann Gregson, executrix of Thomas Gregson.

Pages 43-45. 9 Sept. 1707. Alexander Robbins and Rebecca Robbins of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Brooke of same. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.

650 acres on the branches of Hodgskins and Gilson's Creek which was bequeathed to us by the last will of father Alexander Robbins 16 Feb. 1693.

Alexander (R) Robbins

Rebecca (O) Robbins

Wit: Will (M) Jones, Robt. Jones, David (D) Jones.

10 Dec. 1707. Acknowledged by Alexander Robbins and Rebecca Robbins.

9 Sept. 1707. Bond of Alexander Robbins and Rebecca Robbins of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Brooke of same. For 6000 pounds of tobacco. To perform agreements in indentures.



Alexdr. (A) Robbins

Rebecca Robbins

Wit: Will (M) Jones, David (D) Jones, Robt. Jones.

10 Dec. 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 45. Joseph Humphrey. Additional inventory. Consists of one hog valued at 14 shillings.

John Waggener

William (V) Grinnel

10 Xber [Dec.] 1707. Presented by the administrators of Humphreys estate.

Page 46. 18 Nov. 1707. Complaint was made by Thomas Tunstall of King and Queen County that Thomas Brown of Essex County stands indebted unto him 450 pounds of tobacco and that Brown hath absented himselfe out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate sufficient to pay the debt.

James Boughan

19 Nov. 1707. Served upon Thomas Brown's crop of tobacco at Tho. Tunstall's quarter.

Page 46. 10 Dec. 1707. Bond of William Fossett as guardian of Andrew Dyer. Unto Francis Meriwether, of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Pickett and John Mann of Essex County.

William Fosett

John Pickett

John (M) Mann

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, James Alderson.

10 Xber [Dec.] 1707. Acknowledged.

Pages 46-47. Will of John Battaile of the Parish of St. Maryes in County of Essex, being sick and weak in body, dated 20 Jan. 1707/8.

To my loveing wife Elizbth. Battaile Negro Robin and his wife Sarah, Truelove, Nanny, Jenny, allsoe horse Strawberry and the two cart horses, likewise the plantation that I had off John Powell during her life with full power to cleare and tend as farr as the hither side of John Bourne's levell, it being in full liew of her thirds.

To my son Jno. Battaile Negroe Tom, Bess, Frank, Moll and her child Beck, alsoe horses Smoaker and Fryer and the land I bought of John Bredger from the river side to the hithermost part of Powell's branch near Mr. Fran. Thornton's, alsoe the land that I bought of Edward Stephens and Wm. Stephens and the remaining part of the tract that I gave to my loveing wife. If John dyes before he comes of age, to my son Hay Battaile, and the remaining part of the tract his mother lives on, and to my son Law. Battaile all the rest of the lands belonged to John.

To my son Law. Battaile the remaining part off the land I bought of Bredgar, Negroe Jack and Judy, four cows, four yews, and three sows and a horse called Brimstone, a feather bedd, bolsters and pillows, blanketts and rugg, an iron pott, fryan pan and pestle. My executors doe seat my son Lawrence's plantation as soon as conveniently they can and putt his things

upon it.

To my daughter Eliz. Battaile 300 acres that I bought of Samp. Dorrell, Negroes Sampson and Wya, allsoe four cows, four yows, three sows and horse Snip, side sadle and furni- ture, two silver spoones, a feather bedd, bolsters and pillows, blanketts and rugg.

To my son Hay Battaile the plantation that his mother dwells on, after her death.

Solomon's Garden to my said son and my son Nichls. Battaile to be equally divided. If either of them dyes before they come off age, the survivor to enjoy it. Also to Hay Battaile Negroe Duke and Madam and a young child Aarn, four coves, four yows, and three sows, a feather bedd, bolsters and pillows, blanketts and rugg.

To my son Nichls. Battaile Negro Captain and Phillis and the first coult that the old mare brings, allso four cows, four yows and three sows, a feather bedd, bolsters and pillows blanketts and rugg.

All the rest of my estate equally devided between my loveing wife and my son John, either at my wife's second marriage or at my son John's death or at his comeing of age, to be divided per Coll. Jno. Catlett, Mr. Francis Taliaferro and Mr. Jam. Harrison, my son John to give security for the maintainance of my daughter Elizabeth and my son Lawrence till Lawrence comes of age or Elizabeth marryes, and my loveing wife to give security for the maintainance of my son Hay and my son Nicholas till they come of age.

My loving wife and my son executrix and executor. During the minority of my son I appoint my bro. Cha. Taliaferro and Mr. Wm. Thornton to act in my son John's stead.

All my sons shall be of age when they shall attain to the age of seventeen years to possess their estates, but not to make any disposall of land and Negroes till their one and twenty.

My estate be inventoried in six months by those gentlemen above mentioned.

Jno. Battaile

Wit: Andrew Harrison, Jno. (X) James.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Proved by Andrew Harrison and John James.

Page 48. 10 Feb. 1707/8. Bond of Elizabeth Battaile as executrix of John Battaile. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £2000 sterling. Securities, John Lomax and Richard Buckner.

Elizabeth Battaile

Jno. Lomax

Richard Buckner

Wit: Weldon Jefferson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 February 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Page 48. Will of James Osman, being very sick of body, dated 25 Jan. 1707/8.

All my lands, goods and chattles, and Negroes to my loving wife Elenor Osman, making my said wife Elenor Osman executrix.

James Osman

Wit: Owen (O O) Owens, Nicholas (X) Harding, Henry (H) Browne.



10 Feb. 1707/8. Proved by Owen Owens and Nicholas Harding.

Pages 48-49. 10 Feb. 1707/8. Bond of Elenor Osman as executrix of James Osman. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Fra. Moore and Peter Harwood.

Ellen (X) Osman  
Fran. Moore  
Peter (P H) Harwood

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Weldon Jefferson.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Pages 49-51. 10 Jan. 1707 [1708]. Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, Gent., to John Dyer of South Farnham Parish in county aforesaid, carpenter. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

127 acres in St. Ann's Parish ... in Beverley's line, a line of his great tract ... a redy branch of the said Beverleys Run ... Mr. Francis Gouldman's line ... part of a patent granted to Augustine Smith 2 May 1705 by estimation 2359 acres.

Augustine Smith

Wit: Francis Gouldman, Edw. Gouldman.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Bond of Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Dyer of South Farnham Parish. To make conveyance. For 5000 pounds of tobacco.

Augustine Smith

Wit: Francis Gouldman, Edw. Gouldman.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

Page 51. 27 Oct. 1707. Richard Booker doe nominate Thomas Short to be my attorney to acknowledge a deed unto Fredricke Coghill.

Richard Booker

Wit: James Coghill, Samuel Poe.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Proved by James Coghill and Samuel Poe.

27 Oct. 1707. Richard Booker of Abington Parish to Frederick Coghill of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County.

56 acres in St. Ann's Parish, part of a pattent formerly granted unto his father James Coghill, deceased, for 1050 acres ... branch of Cockell Shell Creeke and in William Scott's line ... unto James Coghill's 150 acres ... surveyed by Charles Smith 31 May 1705 ...

Richard Booker

Wit: James Coghill, Samuel Poe.

Thomas Short by virtue of a latter of attorney from Richard Booker acknowledged the deed.

Page 52. 6 Feb. 1707 [1708]. Edmund Jenings, Esqr., President of her Majesty's Councill of this her Colony and Dominion of Virginia:

Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brooks, John Taliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benja. Moseley, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lomax of Essex County, Gent.



By one Act of the General Assembly begun 23 Oct. 1705 entitled an Act for the more easy prosecution of slaves committing capitall crimes, it is enacted that every slave committing such offence as by law ought to be satisfied with the death of the offender or loss of member shall be forthwith committed to the common goal of the county and the Sheriff shall certify such commitment to the Governor who is empowered to issue a commission of Oyer and terminer.

It hath been represented by William Tomlin, Gent., Sheriff of Essex County that a Negro slave named Will is committed too the common goal on suspicion of being guilty of feloniously burning the house of Richard Taylor.

E. Jenings, President

Page 53. 6 Feb. 1707 [1708]. John Catlett, Robert Brooks, John Taliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benjamin Moseley, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lomax of Essex County, Gent., having been appointed justices of Oyer and terminer,

Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Talliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman and Francis Meriwether to administer oaths.

E. Jenings, President

Pages 53-55. 9-10 Feb. 1707/8. Matthew Collins of Essex County to Robert Marshall of same. Lease and release; for 1000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres, part of 4200 acres formerly granted John Medows and Henry Peters 17 April 1667, in St. Mary's Parish ... Samuel Poe's land by a branch ... on the north side of the south fork of Pumansend Swamp.

Matthew (X) Collins

Wit: William (N) Daniell, William (X) George, Samuell Poe.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Matthew Collins and Mary his wife.

10 Feb. [1707/8]. Mary the wife of Matthew Collins relinquishes her right of dower.

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Wm. (M) Daniell, William (X) George, Samuell Poe.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Mary Collins.

Page 56. 13 Oct. 1707. Bond of Matthew Collins of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Thomas Meedus of same. For £925 sterl.

With his wife Mary to abide by a division line made by Thomas Meedus and William Gannock and to be contented with that part of the land Gannock made choice of, being 1850 acres, part of a patent to John Meedus and Henry Peters 17 April 1667, and to save harmless any person that shall claime any more of that devident containing 4200 acres, excepting 500 acres sold by John Meedus and Henry Peters unto Samuell Johnson and Walter Williams.

Mathew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Thomas Ship, Josiah (J) Ship.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Mathew Collins and Mary his wife.

Pages 56-58. 10 Feb. 1707/8. Sarah Camiell of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, widow, one of the daughters and coheirs of John Killman, late of Rappanock County in the parish aforesaid, planter, to Thomas Hindes of same. For 2000 pounds of tobacco.

51 acres in said parish ... corner tree of Thomas Green's deceased ... valley in the line of Capt. Anthony Smith deceased and on the east side the main road that leads to Pecataway Ferry ... John Mitchell's line ...

Sarah (S) Camiell

Wit: John Boughan, Daniell Brown Juor., Timothy Driscoll.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Sarah Camiell.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Bond of Sarah Camiell of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, widow, unto Thomas Hindes of same, planter. For £50. To perform the covenants in the indenture.

Sarah (S) Camiell

Wit: John Boughan, Daniell Brown Juor., Timothy Driscoll.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Page 59. 11 Feb. 1707/8. Bond of Edward Gouldman as administrator of Thomas Bendrey. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £150 sterling. Securities, Augustine Smith and Sal. Muscoe.

Edward Gouldman

Augt. Smith

Salvator Muscoe

Wit: Zach Lewis, Ja. Alderson.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Page 59. Will of Thomas Coggin of the parish of Southfarnham in the County of Essex, being weake in body, dated 13 Aug. 1707.

My house and land to Susannah Austin and for want of heires to Mary Aires, and 6000 pounds of sweet scented tobacco and my bed and furniture and all the syder casks.

To my beloved wife one Negro man Thom.

To Robert Leveritt one Negro man Jack.

To my daughter Mary Aires one Negro woman Rose and two children Moll and Jenny.

These Negroes doe work upon my land as long as my wife shall live and what tobacco they shall make to be divided into three parts, one to my wife, one to Robert Leveritt and the other part to Mary Aires. In case Robert Leveritt and Mary Aires should refuse to lett the Negroes worke as above, but offer to take their Negroes away from the said plantation, then to forfeit their Negroes to my wife.

To William Price one cow and calfe.

To my maid servant Dorithy Greene one cove and calfe when she shall have served out her time.

Thomas (T) Coggin

Wit: William Williamson, Anne (X) Gibbins, Sam. Hoyle.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Proved by William Williamson and Ann Gibbins.

Page 60. 24 July 1707. Jno. Lomax made complaint that Robt. Johnson late of this county stands indebted to him 3000 pounds of tobacco and hath absented himself out of the county. Order



to Sheriff to seize so much of the estate as will satisfie the debt.

Jno. Taliaferro

22 Oct. 1707. Attached on the land of Richd. Shipp a parcell of plank containing 23 and a stock containing 16 plank not quite finished; also 220 pounds of tobacco in the hands of Wm. Gannocke.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

11 Nov. 1707. Ordered that William Gannocke give an account of how much of Robert Johnson's estate he hath in his hands and that Thomas Meades, Richard Ship, John Miller and Mathew Collins appraise the goods attached.

9 Dec. 1707. We did goe on the land of Richard Shipp and there did appraise a parcell of plank to 200 pounds of tobacco.

Thomas Meades

John Miller

Matthew (X) Collins

Pages 60-61. 16 Feb. 1707 [1708]. Anne by the Grace of God of England, Scotland, France and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the faith,

Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Taliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benja. Moseley, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lomax, of Essex County, Gent.

By one Act of the General Assembly begun 23 Oct. 1705 entitled an Act for the more easy prosecution of slaves comitting capitall crimes, it is enacted that every slave comitting such offence as by law ought to be satisfied with the death of the offender or loss of member shall be forthwith comitted to the common goal of the county and the Sheriff shall certify such comittment to the Governor who is impowered to issue a comission of Oyer and terminer.

It hath been represented by William Tomlin, Gent., Sheriff of Essex County, that Negro slave Will was committed to the common goal on suspicion of being guilty of felony and burglary.

E. Jenings

Pages 61-62. 16 Feb. 1707 [1708]. John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Taliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Thomas Meriwether, Benja. Moseley, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, Edward Gouldman, Thomas Harwar and John Lomax of Essex County, Gent., having been appointed justices of Oyer and terminer,

Commission to John Catlett, Robert Brookes, John Taliaferro, James Boughan, Francis Gouldman and Francis Meriwether to administer oaths.

E. Jenings

Page 62. Will of John Ball (now of Saint Stephen's Parish in King and Queen County), dated 20 April 1699.

To my loving wife Elenour Ball whether the estate be reall or personall. She is requested to remember the poor and needy people out of it.

My wife (Elenour Ball) executrix.

John Ball

Wit: William Caane [?], William Bennet, (W) William Russell.

Wit: 28 Dec. 1706, William Wayd, John Vasse.

10 March 1707/8. Proved by William Bennet, William Wayd and John Vasse.

Pages 62-63. 10 March 1707/8. Bond of Elinor Ball as executrix of John Ball. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Thomas Meriwether and Henry Woodnot.

Elinor Ball (X)

Tho. Meriwether

Henry (X) Woodnott

Wit: Edwd. Gouldman, Ja. Alderson.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Page 63. 5 March 1707 [1708]. Richard Matthews and Frances my wife of Essex County to John Macclin of same. For a valuable consideration.

60 acres, part of 300 acres which was formerly purchased by my grandfather William Spicer of John Hall on the south side of Occupacy Creek ... line dividing a parcel of land sold out of this tract to Richard Shippy ... to a pathway from Richard Leighton his plantation across the said tract to the plantation of Elizabeth Weedon.

Richard (X) Matthews

Frances (X) Matthews

Wit: John Boulware, Robert Parker.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Richard Matthews. Right of dower relinquished by Frances his wife.

Page 64. 10 March 1707/8. Bond of Thomas Short as administrator of John Landram. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Thomas Ramsey and Thomas Meades.

Thomas Short

Tho. Ramsey

Thomas Meades

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Edw. Gouldman.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Pages 64-67. 9-10 March 1707 [1708]. Augustin Smith of Essex County, Gent., to Cornelius Sale of same, planter. Lease and release; for 5440 pounds of tobacco.

272 acres in St. Ann's Parish, part of a patten of 2359 acres granted to Augustin Smith 2 May 1705 ... corner of Mr. Francis Gouldman's land ... Beverley's line ... branch of Beverley's Run ...

Augustine Smith

Wit: Wm. Woodford, Wm. Marchant.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith. Right of dower relinquished by Richard Buckner attorney of Susanna Smith wife of the said Augustine.

10 March 1707/8. Susanna Smith doth relinquish her right of dower to Cornelius Sale and doth appoint her loving friend Richard Buckner her attorney to acknowledge the same.

Susanna Smith



Wit: Wm. Woodford, Wm. Marchant.  
10 March 1707/8. Proved by William Marchant.

Page 67. 10 March 1707/8. Bond of Robert Beverley as guardian of Ann Hazlewood. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Augustine Smith and Paul Micou of Essex County, Gent.

R. Beverley  
Augt. Smith  
Paul Micou

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.  
10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Pages 67-71. Samuel Hoyle. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 Feb. 1707/8. No total valuation shown; includes one Negro man valued at £26. Danl. Dobyns

Leo. Hill  
Fran. Moore

5 March 1707/8. Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.  
10 March 1707/8. Presented by John Smith, Esq., executor.

Pages 71-72. Thomas Watkins. Inventory, Made in obedience to order of 10 Oct. 1707. Total valuation £148.16.3, including three Negro men valued at £71.

Richard (R) Taylor  
Henry Purkins  
Wm. Covington

Signed by Benja. Wattkins, John Wattkins.

10 March 1707/8. Presented by John Wattkins and Benja. Wattkins, executors.

Page 73. 10 March 1707/8. Bond of Samuel Stallard as guardian of William Brown. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Benja. Moseley and John Hudson.

Samll. Stallard  
Benja. Moseley  
John (J) Hudson

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.  
10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Page 73. 13 Dec. 1707. Wm. Green made complaint that John Walker of this county stands indebted to him 1500 pounds of tobacco by account. Order to Sheriff to attach estate sufficient to pay the debt.

Benja. Moseley  
The attachment served on tobacco.  
Weldon Jefferson

Page 73. 10 Dec. 1707. Paul Micou made complaint that John Finch of this county stands indebted to him 811 pounds of tobacco, 500 by bill July 1706 and 311 by account 11 Aug. 1706, and hath absented himself out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate sufficient to satisfy the debt.

James Boughan  
Served in the hands of Richard Cooke.  
Weldon Jefferson

Pages 73-76. 6 March 1707 [1708]. William Gannocke of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Matthew Collins of same. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco.

850 acres in St. Mary's Parish, part of land formerly sold by Thomas Meadors unto William Gannocke containing 1917 acres ... east side of the mouth of the south forke of Pewmanend ... head of a small branch ... the remainder of the 1917 acres being sold by William Gannocke unto John Saunders, John Ellits and 50 acres unto Thomas Meadors, the said 1917 acres being also part of land granted unto John Meadors and Henry Peters for 4200 acres.

Wm. Gannocke

Wit: Paul Micou, Thomas Meades, John Ellis, John Sanders.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Wm. Gannocke. Margaret Gannocke wife to William, by Paul Micou her attorney, relinquishes her right of dower.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Margaret Gannock of Essex County have constituted my trusty friend Paul Micou my attorney to acknowledge to Matthew Collins all my right of dower of land sold 9 Feb. 1707/8.

Margarett Gannocke

Wit: Thomas Meades, William (X) George.

10 March 1707/8. Proved by Thomas Meades and William George

Pages 76-79. 8-10 March 1707/8. Matthew Collins and Mary his wife of Essex County to Paul Micou, chirurgeon, of same. Lease and release; for 9000 pounds tobacco.

406 acres, part of 4200 acres formerly granted John Meaders and Henry Peters by pattent 17 April 1667 in St. Mary's Parish ... John Ellit's land ... south side of a branch of the south forke of Pewmansend Swamp ... corner to John Sanders and John Elit ...

Matthew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Leo. Hill, Samuell Poe, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Matthew Collins and Mary his wife.

Pages 79-81. 9-10 Feb. 1707/8. Matthew Collins of Essex County to Samuel Poe of same, planter. Lease and release; for 2000 pounds of tobacco.

105 acres, part of 4200 acres granted to John Medows and Henry Petars by patten 17 April 1667 in St. Ann's Parish ... Mr. Maccoo's land on the west side of the south fork of Pumansend Swamp.

Matthew (X) Collins

Wit. to lease: Paul Micou, Wm. Gannock, Cornelius Sale.

Wit. to release: Wm. Gannocke, John Sanders, Cornelius Sale.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Matthew Collins and Mary his wife.

10 Feb. 1707/8. Mary the wife of Matthew Collins relinquishes to Samuel Poe her right of dower.

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Wm. Gannocke, Cornelius Sale, John Sanders.

Pages 82-83. 6 March 1707 [1708]. Matthew Collins of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, and Mary his wife, only daughter and heire apparent of Henry Peters, late of the said county,



deceased, to John Sanders of St. Mary's Parish in said county, planter. For 400 pounds of tobacco.

766 acres in St. Mary's Parish, lying on a swamp called Pewmansend, in two parts, 600 and 166 acres as by deeds made by William Gannocke unto John Sanders 30 May 1706 for 600 acres and 3 May 1707 for 166 acres ... part of 4200 acres granted unto Henry Peters and John Meaders 17 April 1667.

Matthew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: John Ellitts, Willm. (M) Robins.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Matthew Collins and Mary his wife.

Pages 83-85. 6 March 1707 [1708]. Matthew Collins of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, and Mary his wife, only daughter and heire apparent of Henry Peters, late of the said county, deceased, to John Ellitts of St. Mary's Parish and county aforesaid, planter. For 200 pounds of tobacco.

240 acres on the south side Rappahannock River in the freshes thereof in St. Mary's Parrish in the fork of a swamp called Pewmansend ... John Sanders' back line ... north side of a branch of the south fork of Pewmansend Swamp ... part of a patent of 4200 acres granted unto Henry Peters and John Meaders 17 April 1667.

Matthew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: John Sanders, Willm. (X) Robins.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Matthew Collins and Mary his wife.

Pages 85-89. 10-11 March 1707 [1708]. John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, and Arrabella his wife, only daughter and heire apparent of Henry White, deceased, to Salvator Muscoe of South Farnham Parish, Essex County. Lease and release; for 5500 pounds of tobacco.

Plantation whereon Richard Guggie lately dwelt with 100 acres, in St. Ann's Parish ... southeast side of a small swamp that runs out of Occupation Creeke near unto John Dyon's ... a deep branch ... land of Mr. Francis Gouldman ... the church road ...

John (J) Dyon

Arrabella (O) Dyon

Wit: Arthur (X) Bowers, Jane (J) Bowers, Richard Cooke.

11 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by John Dyon and Arrabella his wife.

11 March 1707 [1708]. Bond of John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, and Arrabella my wife, daughter and heire apparent of Henry White, deceased, unto Salvator Muscoe of South Farnham Parish. For 11,000 pounds of tobacco. To perform the covenants in the deeds.

John (J) Dyon

Arrabella (O) Dyon

Wit: Arthur (X) Bowers, Richd. Cooke, Jane (J) Bowers.

11 March 1707/8. Acknowledged.

Pages 90-91. 28 Jan. 1707 [1708]. Frederick Coghill and Sarah his wife of Essex County, planter, to Peter Rucker and Elizabeth his wife, planter. For 2800 pounds of tobacco.

Lease for their lives of 56 acres ... branch of Cockelshell

Creeke in William Scott's line ... corner to said Coghill's 100 acres ... line of James Coghill's ... part of a pattend for 1060 acres granted to the said Coghill's father ...

Rent, one ear of Indian corn on 25 March.

Frederick (F) Coghill

Sarah (X) Coghill

Wit: Richard Cooke, Thomas (T) Jack.

10 March 1707/8. Acknowledged by Frederick Coghill.

28 Jan. 1707 [1708]. Frederick Coghill and Sarah my wife, for 2000 pounds of tobacco and for the kind love and affection I owe to John Rucker, Peter Rucker and Thomas Rucker, sons of the within named Peter Rucker,

Land after the expiration of the within mentioned lease to Peter Rucker and to Elizabeth his wife.

Frederick (F) Coghill

Sarah (X) Coghill

Wit: Richd. Cooke, Thomas (X) Jack.

Acknowledged by Frederick Coghill and Robert Marshall, attorney of Sarah Coghill, wife of Frederick.

28 Jan. 1707/8. Sarah Coghill appoint Robert Mashall attorney to acknowledge deed of gift.

Sarah (X) Coghill

Wit: Samuel Poe, Thomas (T) Jackson.

10 April 1708. Proved by Samuel Poe and Thomas Jackson.

Pages 91-93. 8 April 1708. John Evans of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, son and heire of John Evans, deceased, to John Martin of same. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

Tract whereon William Besley now liveth containing 100 acres in aforesaid parish, formerly called Sittenburn Parish in Rappa. County ... levell peice of good land adjoining to a peice of barren land on the north line of the 500 acres purchased by Wm. Veale from Thomas Page and Elizabeth his wife, and to be laid out square from the levill.

John (J E) Evans

Wit: Bucken<sup>m</sup>. Browne, John Pitts, John (J) Willard.

10 April 1708. Acknowledged by John Evans. Right of dower relinquished by Sarah his wife.

8 April 1708. Bond of John Evans of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, son and heire of John Evans, unto John Martin of same. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To abide by covenants of deed.

John (E) Evans

Wit: Bucken<sup>m</sup>. Browne, John Pitts, John (J) Willard.

10 April 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 94-95. 10 April 1708. William Smith of Gloucester County, Gent., to Charles Taliaferro of Essex County, Gent. For £15.

All his interest in 200 acres in St. Mary's Parish within the bounds of a patent of 4972 acres granted unto Mr. Lawrence Smith late of Glouster County 25 May 1671 ... down the river to run called Hasly Run ... upon the edge of the hills ...

Wm. Smith

Wit: Augustine Smith, Salvator Muscoe, Francis Moore.

10 April 1708. Acknowledged by William Smith.

10 April 1708. Bond of William Smith of Gloucester County,



Gent., to Charles Taliaferro of Essex County, Gent. For £30.  
To perform the covenants in the deed.

Wm. Smith

Wit: Augustine Smith, Salvator Muscoe, Francis Moore.  
10 April 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 96. John Landrum. Inventory. Made in obedience to order  
of 11 March 1707 [1708]. Total valuation £47.10.0 including  
a parcell of old Latine books.

John Hawkins

Bartho. Vawter

Nicholas (N) Copeland

David (X) Jameson

10 April 1708. Presented by Thomas Short, administrator.

Page 97. John Ball. Inventory. Made in obedience to order  
of 10 March 1707/8. Total valuation £73.12.0, including one  
servant boy John Donen. Appraisers sworn before Francis  
Meriwether.

Danll. Dobyns

Joshua (B) Booten

Thomas (T) Crow

10 April 1708. Presented by Elenour Ball, executrix.

Page 98. 10 April 1708. Bond of Ann Cockin as administratrix  
of Thomas Cockin. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent.  
For £500 sterling. Securities, Francis Moore and William Price.

Ann (X) Cockin

Fran. Moore

William (M) Price

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Ja. Alderson.

10 April 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 98. 10 April 1708. Bond of Peter Harwood as guardian of  
John Haile. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent. For  
£500 sterling. Securities, Francis Moore and Samll. Coates  
of Essex County.

Peter (H) Harwood

Fran. Moore

Samll. Coates

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Weldon Jefferson, Ja. Alderson

10 April 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 98-99. 10 April 1708. Bond of Dorothy Henry as adminis-  
tratrix of Daniel Henry. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County,  
Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £1000. Securities, James  
Boughan and John Patker.

Dorothy (H) Henry

James Boughan

John Parker

Wit: James Boughan Junr., Ja. Alderson.

10 April 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 99. 10 March 1707/8. Benja. Watkins being returned non  
est inventus and not appearing at the suit of Arthur Bowers for  
500 pounds of tobacco, ordered by the Court on motion of Mr.  
Gouldman his attorney that attachment be granted him.

7 April 1708. Order to Sheriff to attach estate of Benja.  
Watkins.

James Boughan

9 April 1708. Attached a parcell of goods tyed up as it came out of the store and 1 felt hat and 1 pr. shoes.  
A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Page 99. Samll. Hoyle. Inventory. 7 May 1708. Total valuation [£37.0.0].

Danll. Dobyns  
Leo. Hill  
Fran. Moore

10 May 1708. Presented by John Smith, Esqr., executor.

Pages 100-02. Col. John Battaile. Inventory. 8 May 1708. Total valuation £591.2.0, including eighteen slaves valued at £386 and servants Wm. Shannon, Jno. Ray and Sarah Sheilds. Appraisers sworn before John Lomax 7 May 1708.

John Catlett  
Fra. Taliaferro  
Fran. Thornton Junr.

8 May 1708. Mrs. Elizabeth Battaile, executrix of Col. Jno. Battaile, made oath to the inventory.

10 May 1708. Returned.

Page 102. 10 May 1708. Bond of John Lomax as sheriff of Essex County. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady the Queen. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Robert Beverley and Richard Buckner.

John Lomax  
Robert Beverley  
Richard Buckner

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Robt. Jones.

10 May 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 102-03. 23 Feb. 1694 [1695]. Robert Payne of Essex County, Gent., to John Doores of same, planter. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres back in the woods on the branches of Lucas his creek ... land of John Ransom ... corner tree of James Daniell.  
Ro. Payne

Wit: Tho. Parker, Senr., William (X) Bolware, John Parker.

11 March 1694 [1695]. Acknowledged by Robert Paine.

Thomas Parker by vertue of a power from Katherine Payne, wife of Robt. Payne, acknowledged her thirds.

7 April 1708. I assign the within deed of sale unto Nath. Condute.

Charles (X) Dowers

10 May 1708. Acknowledged by Charles Dowers. Right of dower relinquished by Elizabeth Guggee, mother to the said Charles.

Pages 103-04. Will of John Landrum of the County of Essex and Parish of Sittingburn, being very sick and weake, dated 21 Dec. 1707.

My estate be equally divided between my four children Thomas, Elizabeth, John and Martha Landrum, to be delivered to them at the age of eighteen years.

John Evens shall have my son John Landrum till he attaines to the age of eighteen yeares.

My daughter Martha Landrum do stay and remain with her aunt



Reys [Keys?] until she attaines to the age of eighteen years.  
My son Thomas Landrum executor.

John (X) Landrum

Wit: John Hawkins, Joseph (O) Campian.

10 May 1708. Proved by John Hawkins and Joseph Campian.

Pages 104-05. Daniel Henry. Inventory. 6 May 1708. Made in obedience to order of 10 April 1708. Dorothy Henry, administratrix. Total valuation £373.13.8, including thirteen slaves valued at £234.

John Hawkins  
Thomas Short  
Barth. Vawter  
Tho. Ramsey.

Signed by Dorothy (H) Henry.

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 May 1708. Presented by Dorothy Henry, administratrix.

Pages 105-06. 10 May 1708. Bond of Thomas Short as administrator of John Landrum. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Hawkins and John Boughan.

Thomas Short  
John Hawkins  
John Boughan

Wit: Wm. Covington, Jas. Alderson.

10 May 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 106. Will of Richard Brooke of the County of Essex, dated 16 April 1703.

To my son William one great Bible.

To my son Peter one shilling.

To my son Richard and my son Thomas whome I make my executors, all the rest of my personall estate, horses, cattle, hoggs, houshold goods and all my land equally.

Richard ( ) Brooke

Wit: Jonas (J) Smyth, John Cheyney, Rebeckah (E) Smyth.

10 March 1707/8. Proved by John Cheyney.

10 May 1708. Proved by Jonas Smith.

10 Feb. 1707/8. I, Richard Brooke, do intrust my son William Brooke to see my will fully performed and to satisfie Elizabeth Plumer out of my estate.

Richard ( ) Brooke

Wit: John Cheyney, John (X) Evans.

10 March 1707/8. Proved by John Cheyney.

Pages 106-07. 10 Nov. 1707. Complaint hath been made by Ann Gregson that Thomas Jones late of this county stands indebted to her 1430 pounds of tobacco by bill 8 April 1707 and hath absented himself out of this county. Order to Sheriff to attach the estate.

Francis Gouldman

Attachment served, 1 horse, 1 chest.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

10 March 1707/8. Order directing Edward Rouzee, William Harper, John Williams and John Boulware to appraise estate. Appraised to £3.2.0.

Edward Rouzee  
John (W) Williams  
John Boulware

10 April 1708. Appraisers sworn before Benja. Moseley.

Page 107. 24 Dec. 1707. Complaint being made by Henry Brice that James Prier was indebted to him 730 pounds of tobacco by account and having absented himself out of the county, Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie the tobacco.

Jno. Lomax

Served in the hands of Samll. Prosser.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

Page 107. 25 Feb. 1707 [1708]. Thomas Ship made complaint that Danll. Burgis stands indebted unto him 890 pounds of tobacco and hath absented himself out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate sufficient to satisfie the debt.

Benja. Moseley

28 Feb. 1707/8. Attached 1 hhd. of tobacco and 408 pounds of tobacco in the hands of Tho. Bartlett.

Weldon Jefferson SSEC

Page 108. 5 May 1707. I appoint my good friend Mr. Benjamin Fisher of Essex County attorney to receive moneys due me.

Warren Cary

Wit: Peter Godfrey, James Webb.

10 June 1708. Proved by Peter Godfrey.

Page 108. 10 June 1708. John Ridgdaile of Essex County, planter, to Patrick Carnall of same, planter. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres upon Occupation Runn ... John Warin's land ...  
Martin's land ...

John Ridgdaile

Elizabeth (X) Ridgdaile

Wit: James Graves, William Warren.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged by John Ridgdaile.

Pages 108-09. 8 May 1708. Richard Matthews of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Boulware of same county.

61 acres ... on the south side of Occupacy Creeke by William Harper's house ... Capt. Edward Rowzee's line ... being halfe the dividint of land formerly sold by Henry Berry to George Pley.

Richard (R) Matthews

Wit: Robt. Parker, George Pley Berry.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged by Richard Matthews.

22 Oct. 1707. Bond of Richard Matthews of Essex County unto John Boulware of same. For £80 sterling. Matthews hath this day sold to Boulware halfe of a devidint of land formerly purchased of Henry Berry by George Pley, excepting a parcell Pley formerly sold unto John Hargosie. Matthews gives bond to lett the land be divided equally from the line of William Harper to the line of Capt. Edward Rowzee and to acknowledge the same in Court.

Richard (R) Matthews

Wit: Robt. Parker, Elinor Parker.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged.



Pages 110-11. 3-4 June 1708. William Reid and Elenor his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to George Loyd of St. Ann's Parish in county aforesaid. Lease and release; for £10 sterling.

100 acres in Southfarnham Parish late in the tenure or occupation of James Osman, late of this county, deceased, ... oake by the going out at Pain's bridge ... by an ancient path ... down the swamp ...

Wm. Reid

Elinor (X) Reid

Wit: Simon (X) Beckam, Edmund (X) Grady, Alex. Somervell.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged by William Reid and Elinour his wife.

Pages 111-12. 1 June 1708. Pursuant to order of 10 May 1708 subscribers on 31 May with Mr. Wm. Thornton, Surveyor, layd off the land now in difference between Thomas Short and John Paine. We find the defendant not a trespasser.

John Hawkins	Edward Rowzee	Ralph Rowzee
Barth. Vawter	John Graves	Nicholas (N) Copeland
David Jemieson	Thomas Munday	John Boulware
Robt. Moss [?]	John (W) Williams	John Boughan

Pages 112-14. 10 June 1708. John Haile of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Adam Denning of same. For 2700 pounds of tobacco.

252 acres in parish aforesaid ... Beverley's Run ... head of a small branch ... Mr. Robert Beverley by Portobago path ... James Boughan ... John Loving's and William Alsup's ... part of 720 acres, 450 part thereof granted to Theophilus Whale and Daniel Sullivant 23 Sept. 1674 and the residue being over-plus in the bounds of the patent and now doth belong unto John Haile the only son and heire apparent unto Richard Haile.

John Haile

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Richard Meaders.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged by John Haile. Right of dower relinquished by Mary his wife.

8 June 1708. Livery and seizin granted. Wit: James Boughan, James Boughan Junr.

10 June 1708. Bond of John Haile of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Adam Denning of same. For 5400 pounds of tobacco. To keep all covenants in the deed.

John Haile

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Richard Meader.

10 June 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 114-15. James Osman. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 Feb. 1707/8. Total valuation £125.4.6 including three Negroes valued at £48. John Waters [?]

Wm. Young

Jonathan Fisher

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether 28 Feb. 1707/8.

10 June 1708. Presented by Wm. Reid and Elinor his wife, late Elinor Osman, executrix.

Page 115. 6 Oct. 1707. Thirty days after sight, pay £12.0.0 sterling unto Andrew Ripley.

Edwd. Seayres

To Mr. Micajah Perry and Company, Merchants in London.

Wit: Andrew Ripley, John Martin.

Page 115. 10 April 1708. William Gannock being returned non est inventus at the suit of William Jones of King and Queen County for 600 pounds of tobacco, ordered an attachment be granted against Gannock's estate.

24 May 1708. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

3 June 1708. Attached a feather bed and blankett and iron pott.

R[obert] J[ones] SSEC

Pages 115-16. 11 March 1707 [1708]. Francis Meriwether complains that Henry Moore of this county stands indebted to him by account 7 shillings sterling and has absented himself out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfy debt.

James Boughan

15 March 1707/8. Attached 5 slaves, 2 weavers shuttles and several peices of a weaver's loom.

A. Ayrton SSEC

15 May 1708. Appraised to £.106.6.

John Hayes

James (J) Webb

Richard Bush

James (J) Williamson

Pages 116-17. 3 May 1708. Complaint hath been made by Richard Buckner that Phillip Lake stands indebted unto him 2763 pounds of tobacco and hath illegally removed himselfe out of this county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie the debt.

Robert Coleman.

5 May 1708. Attached 5 hhds. at David Jameson's dwelling house that is in Dorothy Henry's hands.

A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

11 May 1708. Order that James Boulware, Bartho. Vawter, Augustine Smith and Thomas Ramsey value the tobacco.

28 May 1708. The tobacco is not merchantable nor of any use or value.

James Boulware

Augt. Smith

Tho. Ramsey

Page 117. 1 June 1708. John Iles by Peter Harwood his guardian complains that his deceased father Jno. Iles by his testament did appoint James Osman and Henry Goswell executors, and James Osman administered upon the estate which according to an inventory amounted to £31.11.- sterling, and forasmuch as John is entitled to one halfe of the estate and James Osman being since dead and his widow Elinour married to William Reid who are suspected privately to remove with the estate out of this county, Order to Sheriff, his deputy or Mr. Isaac Webb, constable, to attach so much of the estate of James Osman as will pay to the complainant his part, being £15.15.6 sterling.

Thomas Meriwether

2 June 1708. Attached Negro woman Joan, girl Jenney and



molatto boy Robin.

Isaac Webb, constable

Page 117. 10 April 1708. William Warren being returned non est inventus at the suit of Salvator Muscoe for 896 pounds of tobacco, attachment granted against him.

24 May 1708. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

8 June 1708. Attached one horse and a mare.

R[obert] J[ones] SSEC

Pages 118-19. John Waggoner, aged 66 or thereabouts, of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, being examined at the request of Philip Pendleton saith

that about 1674 there came consigned to Capt. Edmund Craske then liveing in the said parish two reputed brothers Nathaniell Pendleton and Phillip Pendleton. Nathaniel was reputed a minister and soon after his arrivall sickned and dyed. This deponent was with his wife and severall neighbours at the funerall of Nathaniel Pendleton and did hear a sermon preached at his funerall. He never heard that Nathaniell Pendleton had either wife or child. Phillip Pendleton when he had served out his time went for England and returned hither again and is since marryed and has severall children all now resident in King and Queen County.

John Waggener

10 Aug. 1708. John Waggener made oath to the deposition.

Rachell Waggoner, the lawfull wife of John Waggoner, aged 55 years or thereabouts, being examined at the request of Phillip Pendleton saith the very same words.

Rachell Waggener

10 Aug. 1708. Rachel Waggoner made oath to the deposition.

George Ward, aged 57 or thereabouts, of South Farnham Parish in Essex County, planter, being examined at the request of Phillip Pendleton saith

that about 1674 there came consigned to Capt. Edmund Crask then liveing in the said parish two reputed brothers Nathaniell Pendleton and Phillip Pendleton sent by their mother in a ship whereof was master Capt. John Plover. Nathaniell was reputed a minister and preached a sermon in the abovesaid parish church soon after his arrivall and imediatey thereupon sickned and dyed. This deponent was a servant at the house where Nathaniell Pendleton dyed and did see Nathaniell interred in the earth and never heard that Nathaniell Pendleton had either wife or child. Phillip Pendleton went for England at the end of five years' servitude and came to Virginia again the same year and since marryed and has severall children all now resident in King and Queen County.

George Ward

10 Aug. 1708. George Ward made oath to the deposition.

Pages 119-20. 27 July 1708. Whereas their late Majesties King William and Queen Mary by their Royall Charter 8 February in the fourth year of their reign were pleased to grant unto Francis Nicholson, Lieut. Governor of Virginia and Mary Land, William Cole, Ralph Wormley, Wm. Byrd and John Lear, Esqrs., James Blair, John Farnifold, Stephen Fouace, and Samll Grey,

Clerks, Thomas Millner, Christopher Robinson, Charles Scarborough, John Smith, Benja. Harrison, Miles Cary, Henry Hartwell, Wm. Randolph and Mathew Page, Gent., trustees for the Colledge of Wm. and Mary in Virga., the office of Surveyor General and whereas the Trustees have by their commission 25 Feb. 1698 nominated Miles Cary, Gent., to execute the office,

I, Miles Cary, have appointed Charles Smith, Gent., surveyor of all the lands within the counties of Essex and Richmond.

Miles Cary, Surveyor General

Page 120. 7 Aug. 1708. Richard Buckner of Tappahannock to Robt. Beverley of King and Queen County. For £6 sterling.

Halfe acre or lott numbered one in the Burgh of Tappahannock which was formerly taken up and built upon by Edward Hill, Esqr., deceased.

Richard Buckner

Wit: Wm. Williamson, Ja. Alderson, Thomas Tucker [?].

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged by Richard Buckner.

Pages 120-22. 9 Aug. 1708. Coll. Richard Covington of Essex County, Major James Boughan, Mr. Edward Gouldman, Mr. Benja. Fisher and Mr. James Boughan the Younger of same are seized of a tract upon the branches of Occupation Creek and have agreed to make equall partition:

Col. Richard Covington, 1064 acres

Major James Boughan, Benja. Fisher and James Boughan the Younger ... 1180 acres

Edward Gouldman ... in a main branch of Mattapony, 1122 acres.

The same being formerly granted by patent 25 April 1704 unto Richard Covington, James Boughan and William Williams, the said Williams' part being already sold to Edward Gouldman.

Richd. Covington

James Boughan

Edw. Gouldman

- Benja. Fisher

James Boughan Junr.

Wit: Wm. Tomlin, William Daingerfield, Henry (H) Reeves.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 122. 2 7br [Sept.] 1707. Jno. Whiteside of Leverpoole, County of Lancaster, England, appoint Wm. Dangerfield of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to be my attorney.

Jno. Whiteside

Wit: Henry (H) Reeves, Francis (F) Graves

10 Aug. 1708. Proved by Henry Reeves and Francis Graves.

Pages 122-23. 9 Aug. 1708. These are to impower you Mr. Wm. Reid my counsell at law to implead Abraham Ayrton in my action, and what you cause to be done I ratify and confirm.

Tho. Adcocke Junr.

Pages 123-26. 9-10 Aug. 1708. William Mountague the Younger of Essex County, planter, to Thomas Mountague of Middlesex County. Lease and release; for £26 sterling.

100 acres in the lower parts of Essex County being part of



a devident formerly granted Anthony Jackman and being found to escheat for want of heires to the said Jackman was granted to William Mountague 24 Oct. 1701 ... on Dragon Swamp side ... mouth of a great branch ...

Will Mountague Junr.

Wit: Abraham Ayrton, Rice Curtis, Edward (X) Cambridge.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged by William Mountague Junr.

10 Aug. 1708. Bond of William Mountague, Junr., of Essex County, to Thomas Mountague of Middlesex County. For £26 sterling. To perform the covenants in the deed.

Will Mountague Junr.

Wit: Abraham Ayrton, Rice Curtis, Edward (X) Cambridge.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged.

9 Aug. 1708. I doe constitute Zachry Lewis my attorney to relinquish my right of dower.

Eliza (E) Mountague

Wit: Edward (X) Cambridge, Jaine (C) Coousins [?].

10 Aug. 1708. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 126-28. 1 [9] July 1708. Robert Richardson of South-farnham Parish, Essex County, to John Sills of same. For 1300 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres in the parish aforesaid ... by Robert Richardson's plantation ... John Farguson's old field side ... by a branch side ... Brown's line ... side of a branch called the Middle Branch ...

Robt. (M) Richardson

Jane (J) Richardson

Wit: Jno. Pickett, William Richason.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged by Robert Richardson and right of dower relinquished by Jane his wife.

Page 128. 10 Aug. 1708. Bond of Andrew Harrison as guardian of Elizabeth Battaille. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, John Hawkins and Thomas Short of Essex County.

Andrew (H) Harrison

John Hawkins

Thohomas Short

Wit: Robert Jones, Ja. Alderson.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 128. 27 July 1708. James Aires of Essex County to my daughter Anne Aires.

Four head of cattle marked with a crop and a under keel of the right ear and a crop, two slits and overkeel of the left ear; likewise one young calfe being not marked.

James (J) Aires

Wit: John Wattkins, Mary (M) Brysindine, William (X) Brysindine.

10 Aug. 1708. Acknowledged by James Aires.

Pages 128-29. At a Councill held Aprill the 28th 1708,

Whereas it hath been represented to this Board by her Majesty's Auditor and Receiver General that the Sheriffs of the countys frequently employing under officers to collect and receive her Majesty's Quitt rents, the said Sheriffs at making up their accounts cannot take a positive oath to the quantity

of acres within these precincts, Ordered that the Courts cause every person that shall hereafter be admitted to the office of an Under Sheriff to exhibit upon oath a true and exact rent roll of all the lands whereof he hath collected quitt rents.

Whereas it hath been represented that some County Courts have neglected to take security of the Sheriffs as the law enjoyns for the due payment of her Majesty's quitt rents and other dues, Ordered that County Courts are hereby required to be very diligent in taking good and sufficient security of the Sheriffs.

Ordered that the Coroners of the respective countys do yearly in October General Court return to her Majesty's Auditor a true account of all deadands that have happened.

Wil Robertson Cl. Cou.

Page 129. 25 June 1708. In pursuance of an order of 11 June 1708, we have with William Thornton, surveyor, surveyed and laid of the land in difference between Thomas Short and Francis Shackelford according to the antient reputed bounds thereof having regard to lawful evidences and elder patents. We find the defendant a trespasser to the value of one shilling.

John Boughan	Rich. Ripuly	William (X) Goulding
Samll. Henshaw	William Smith	John Butler
Samll. Stallord	Fra. Smith	John (J) Foster
James Boulware	Robt. (O) Foster	Edmond (EC) Connaley

Survey according to the above 25 June 1708

Wm. Thornton, Surveyor R E Co.

Pages 129-31. 3 Jan. 1707 [1708]. John Burge of the Parish of Chewton Mendipp in the County of Somerset, yeoman, great uncle and heir to Samuel Burge, deceased, who dyed a minor butt was in his lifetime the only surviving sone and heire of George Burge the younger also deceased, who was whilst he lived sone and heire of George Burge the Elder, formerly of Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, deceased, who was the elder brother of me John Burge:

Whereas John Burge by indentures 1-2 January sold unto Anthony Gregory of Glouster County, Gent., two tracts, one of which is in Kingston Parish at the head of the North River and the other in Kingston Parish on Queen's Creeke that issueth out of Peanketank river,

John Burge do make my friends Major Peter Beverley, Capt. Mordecai Cooke and Mr. John Buckner of Gloucester County my attorneys to enter upon lands and deliver same to Anthony Gregory.

John Burge

Wit: Henry Collins, Wm. Lauercombe, Benja. Deverill, John Mallack, Nicholas Roach, William Roch, Nicholas (X) Hancock.

10 Sept. 1710. Proved by Henry Collins, William Roch and John Mallack.

6 April 1708. William Whitehead, Esqr., now mayor of the City of Bristol, certifies Francis Greene of said city, roap-maker, and John Greene of Bussleton alias Brisslington in the County of Somerset, roapmaker, made oath John Burge of the Parish of Chewton Mendipp in Somerset, yeoman, was great uncle and heire to Samuel Burge.



Francis Green

John Green

Wit: Henry Collins, Wm. Lavercombe, Benja. Deverill, Nicholas Roach, William Roch, John Mallack, Nicholas (X) Hancock.

10 Sept. 1708. Proved by Henry Collins, William Roch and John Mallack.

Pages 131-34. 9-10 Feb. 1707/8. Matthew Collins of Essex County to Robert Marshall of same. Lease and release; for 1000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres, part of 4200 acres formerly granted to John Medows and Henry Petars by pattent 17 April 1667, in St. Mary's Parish ... Samuel Poe's land by a branch ... north side of the south fork of Pewmansend Swamp.

Matthew (X) Collins

Wit: William (M) Daniell, William (X) George, Samuel Poe.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Mathew Collins and Mary his wife.

10 Feb. [1707/8]. Mary the wife of Mathew Collins relinquishes her right of dower.

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: William (M) Daniell, William (X) George, Samuel Poe.

11 Feb. 1707/8. Acknowledged by Mary Collins.

9 Sept. 1708. Robert Marshall of Essex County, planter, to Thomas Smith.

All my right to the within mentioned 50 acres.

Robert (R) Marshall

Wit: John (J) Makeney, Richard (R) Davis.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Robert Marshall.

9 Sept. 1708. Elizabeth the wife of Robert Marshall relinquishes her right of dower.

Elizabeth (X) Marshall

Wit: John (J) Makeney, Richd. (R) Davis.

Pages 135-37. 17-18 June 1708. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County to William Daniell of same. Lease and release; for 2000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres in the upper part of St. Ann's Parish, being part of 1000 acres granted to Thomas Tinsley 26 April 1704, upon the branches of Portobago Swamp ... at Richard Davison's corner ... head of a branch of Potobago ... William Daniell's plantation ...

Thomas (X) Tinsley

Wit: Richd. (R) Davison, John (J) Makinne, John (J) Tinsley.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. Sarah Tinsley, wife to Thomas Tinsley, by Thomas Dickenson her attorney, relinquished her right of dower.

18 June 1708. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley doth relinquish her right of dower and appoint her loving friend Thomas Dickenson to be her attorney.

Sarah (X) Tinsley

Wit: John (J) Makinne, Richd. (R) Davison, John (J) Tinsley.

10 Sept. 1708. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 137-39. 17-18 June 1708. Mr. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County to Richard Davison of same. Lease and release; for

1219055

2000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, part of 1000 acres granted to Tinsley 26 April 1704 ... line that divides the thousand acres from a tract of Thacker's ... head of a branch of Potobago Swamp ... by William Daniell's plantation ... line that divides the thousand acres from a patten belonging to Tinsley of 1400 acres ...

Thomas (X) Tinsley

Wit: William (W) Daniell, John (J) Mackinne, John (J) Tinsley.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. Sarah Tinsley, wife to Thomas, by Thomas Dickenson her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

18 June 1708. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley doth relinquish her right of dower and appoint Thomas Dickenson to acknowledge the same.

Sarah (X) Tinsley

Wit: William (W) Daniell, John (J) Makinne.

10 Sept. 1708. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 140-42. 17-18 June 1708. Mr. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County to John Makinney of same. Lease and release; for 5000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres in the upper part of St. Ann's Parish, being part of 1400 acres granted to Tinsley 26 April 1704, upon the branches of Potobago Creek ... by William Daniell's plantation ... head of Potobago Swamp in the east side being corner of Thomas Thacker's land ... Richard Davises land ...

Thomas (X) Tinsley

Wit: Wm. (W) Daniell, Richd. (R) Davison, John (J) Tinsley.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. Sarah Tinsley wife of the said Thomas by Thomas Dickenson relinquished her right of dower.

18 June 1708. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley doth relinquish her right of dower and appoint Thomas Dickenson to be her attorney.

Sarah (X) Tinsley

Wit: Wm. (W) Daniell, John (J) Tinsley, Richd. (R) Davison.

10 Sept. 1708. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 142-44. 4 Sept. 1708. Charles Dowers of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Nathaniel Condute of same. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres upon the branches of Lucas's Creek ... corner of the land of John Ransom ... corner tree of James Daniell ... as by deed dated 23 Feb. 1694 wherein Robert Paine, deceased, conveyed the same unto John Dowers, deceased, father of Charles ... Elizabeth Guggee late Elizabeth Dowers, mother of the said Charles Dowers, will acknowledge this deed in her right of dower.

Charles (X) Dowers

Elizabeth (X) Guggee

Nathaniel Condute

Wit: Samll. Stallord, Job (J) Spearman, John (J) Williard.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Charles Dowers. Right of dower relinquished by Elizabeth Guggee mother to the said Charles.

4 Sept. 1704. Bond of Charles Dowers of St. Ann's Parish,



Essex County, unto Nathaniel Condute of same. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To keep covenants in the indentures.

Charles (X) Dowers

Wit: Samll. Stallord, Job (J) Spearman, John (J) Williard.  
10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 144-45. 6 Sept. 1708. Henry Long of St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, planter, to Thomas Plummer of Gloucester County, planter. For £40.

253 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres which Henry Long hath purchased by two conveyances of Francis Gibson sonn and heir of William Gibson, deceased, being within the lines of Nicholas Cokelyn [?] and John Landrum, both of Essex County, planters.

Henry Long

Wit: David Willson, David (X) Jemmison, E. Turberville.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Henry Long and right of dower relinquished by Christian his wife.

Pages 145-47. 6 Sept. 1708. Henry Long of St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, planter, and Christian his wife, to Thomas Plummer of Gloucester County. For £20.

75 acres left by will unto the said Christian wife of Henry Long by her father Vallentine Allen ... line of David Willson ... line of Thomas Short ... land of John Burgetts ...

Henry Long

Christian (C) Long

Wit: David Willson, David (X) Jemmison, E. Turberville.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged by Henry Long and Christian wife to said Henry.

Page 147. 6 Sept. 1708. Bond of Henry Long of St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, planter, to Thomas Plummer of Gloucester County, planter. For £120. To convey 253 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres.

Henry Long

Wit: David Willson, David (X) Jemmison, E. Turberville.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 147. 9 Sept. 1708. I Susanna Smith of Essex County doe impower Edward Gouldman of same my attorney to relinquish unto James Dyer alsoe of said county my right of dower in 127 acres he lately purchased of my husband Mr. Augustine Smith.

Susanna Smith

Wit: Charles Breedlove, Daniell (D) Tucker.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1708. Proved by the witnesses.

Page 148. Will of Daniell Brown of Essex County, being very sick and weake of body, dated 18 Jan. 1707.

To my eldest son Abraham Brown my old plantation through the old field bounding upon the line of Daniel Brown Junr. by the old mill path on the side of the dividing branch ... side of the middle branch near unto Mr. Thomas Edmondson's old field dividing the land of my son Henry Brown and Abraham Brown.

Unto my son Henry Brown my now dwelling plantation and all of my land lying between the dividing branch and the middle branch.

Unto my son Francis Brown all the remainder of my land

lying on the upper side of the middle branch.

Unto my daughter Sarah Boughan land beginning at the bridge and so up the branch to a spring in Thomas Wood's old field ... to a dividing corner tree of Francis Brown Senr. ... to the middle branch.

Unto my son Abraham Brown one shilling.

Unto my daughter Sarah Boughan one shilling.

Unto my son Henry Brown one cove when he comes to the years of 21.

Unto my son Francis Brown one cove when he comes to the years of 21.

Unto my daughter Mary Brown three coves, upon her wedding day, and a young mare the same day.

All the remainder unto my loving wife Jane Brown and at her decease unto my two daughters Jane and Elizabeth Brown, and appoint her my sole executrix.

Daniell Brown

Wit: Henry (H) Broune, Jean (J) Broune, Alexander Younger.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1708. Proved by Hen. Brown, Jane Brown and Allexander Younger.

Pages 148-49. 10 Sept. 1708. Bond of Jane Brown as executrix of Daniel Brown. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Richard Jones and William Price.

Jane (X) Brown

Richard Jones

Wm. (M) Price

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Sept. 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 149. 10 Sept. 1708. Bond of Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, unto Cornelius Sale of same. For 10,880 pounds of tobacco. To perform agreements in indentures 10 March 1707.

Augustine Smith

Wit: Fran. Moore, Peter Godfrey.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 149. 7 July 1708. John Doughty this day made complaint that Thomas Blanthorn stands indebted to him 830 pounds of tobacco and has absented himself out of this county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

William Tomlin

7 July [1708]. Attached Tho. Blanthorn's cropp of corn and tobacco.

A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Page 149. 20 Aug. 1708. Complaint was made by John Hill that Richard Barlow of this county stands indebted to him £3.12.- sterling by account and hath absented himself out of this county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Saml.. Thacker

Attached in the tobacco houses of George Ware tobacco hanging.

Richard Meader, constable

Page 150. Coll. William Moseley. Estate account. Benja.



Moseley, administrator with the will annexed during the minority of William Moseley, executor.

Payments made to Mr. Francis Moore, Edward Coffee (his freedom corn and clothes), Mr. Francis Meriwether, Mrs. Elizabeth Pley, Edward Jefferyes, Darcas Sorrell, Mr. Thomas Hucklecott, Salvator Muscoe, George Payne, Edward Donaline, James Boughan, John Morgan, Mr. Richard Buckner, Richard Stokes (legacie left by Coll. Moseley's will), Randall Bird, Thomas Gregson, George Taylor, the Trustees of the College.

Receipts from Tho. Grimes, John Hawkins, Fra. Thornton, Henry Williams.

4 April 1706. Signed by Benja. Moseley.

Page 150. 10 June 1708. The attachment granted to William Tomlin, Gent., late Sheriff, against the estate of Edward Adcocke for his nonappearance at the suit of Saml. Coates is continued.

9 July 1708. Attached one gray gelding.

A[braham] A[lyrton] SSEC

Page 151. 10 Aug. 1708. The attachment granted to William Tomlin, Gent., late Sheriff, against the estate of Edward Adcocke for his nonappearance at the [suit of] Samll. Coates being returned served upon a horse, ordered that Henry Woodnot, James Webb, Isaac Webb and Timothy Driscoll value the horse.

Appraised to 800 pounds of tobacco.

Hen (R) Woodnutt

Isaac Webb

Timothy Driscoll

Page 151-53. Thomas Cocken. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 April 1708. Total valuation £286.19.1, including five Negroes valued at £105 and English servant woman.

John Waters

Jonathan Fisher

John Games

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether.

Signed by Anne (X) Cocken.

26 Aug. 1708. Additional items, bringing total valuation to £369.13.1.

Jonathan Fisher

Will Young

Jno. Games

Several items unappraised. Signed by Anne (X) Cocken.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1708. Presented by Ann Cogin, administratrix with the will annexed of Thomas Cogin.

Pages 153-54. Mr. James Reeves. List of debts owing to the estate. 6 Aug. 1708.

By Mr. Francis Moore, Francis Shackelford, John Mills, Andrew Pritchett, John Man, John Gatewood, John Doughty, Robert Smith, Robert Beaver, Robert Williams, Morris Hamlet, John Burnett, Thomas Farmer, William Davey, Robert Moseley, Capt. Tomlin, Israel Johnson, Thomas Pavey, Nicholas Wilson, John Johnson, John Callicote, James Merrit, John Munday, Abell Johnson, Thomas Streshey, John Hill, William Daingerfield, James Murfey, Edward Forkner, Richard Walton, Francis Graves, Richd. Corthorn,

Mr. Miner, Erasmus Allen, Robert Garden, Robert Makkey, Nathl. Fogg, Thomas Graves, Ann Aires, Adam Pavey, William Jordan, John Parker, Stanton Bateman, --- Foster, Charles Warler, Rich. Coper, John Moody, Francis Paget, William Grinall, Mr. Robert Beverley, Mr. William Young, Tho. the shoemaker, Buckenham Brown, John Mathes, Benj. Watkins, William Gordon, Arthur Bowers, John How, Thomas Gorbill, Mr. Philleman Lake, Daniell Brown, John Picket, Timothy Daily, --- Cox, Mr. Bradburn, William Johnson, John Dyer, William Smith, Tho. Jewell, Thomas Harper, Thomas Sanders, Richard Wilton.

Henry Reeves  
Jos. Reeves  
Thomas Munday

Page 154. 14 Aug. 1708. John Hawkins made complaint that Phillip Lake late of this county stands indebted unto him 4000 pounds of tobacco and hath absented himselfe out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie debt.

Benja. Moseley

Attached by Robert Jones, property at Larkin Chew's, Rebecca Tomlin's, Thomas Winslow's, Widdoe Sullenger's, Thomas Ayres', William Thomas' and Patrick Magaretie's.

Page 155. 14 Aug. 1708. John Miller made complaint that Phillip Lake late of this county stands indebted unto him 3000 pounds of tobacco and hath absented himselfe out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate sufficient to satisfie debt.

Benja. Moseley

Attached by Robert Jones, SSEC, tobacco at Larkin Chew's and Anthony Samuel's.

Page 155. Will of Nicholas Newton, dated 10 Jan. 1707.

To my son Thomas Newton and John Newton all my land to be equally divided. If either dyes without heirs then his part to return to the other brother Benjamin Newton.

To my two daughters a cow and a calfe apiece.

To my cosen Anthony Regway one cow and calfe when he comes to the age of one and twenty.

To my Godson John Burd Junr. a cow and calfe after he comes to the age of one and twenty.

My wife Dorothy Newton executors.

Nickles (N C) Nuten

Wit: Joseph Edmondson, Benjamin Edmondson.

11 Oct. 1708. Proved by Joseph Edmondson and Benja. Edmondson.

Page 155. 11 Oct. 1708. Bond of Dorothy Richardson as executrix of Nicholas Newton. Unto James Boughan, of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the court. For £200 sterling. Securities, John Picket and Thomas Harper.

Dorothy (X) Richardson  
John Pickett  
Thomas Harper

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

11 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged.



Page 156. 2 June 1708. Thomas Bell of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, planter, have constituted my trusty and wellbeloved wife Sarah Bell of same my attorney to sue for such debts, rents, lands as are due unto her and for such lands as she or her children is now in danger or shall hereafter be in danger to loose.

Thomas (I) Bell

Wit: Joseph Baker, John Torbutt, John (J) Kenner.

11 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged by Thomas Bell.

Pages 156-57. Daniel Brown. Inventory. 8 Oct. 1708. Made in obedience to order of 10 Sept. 1708. Total valuation, £50.2.6.

Richard (R) Taylor

Jno. Pickett

John (F) Fargison

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

11 Oct. 1708. Presented by Jane Brown, executrix.

Page 157. Will of Thomas Crow, being weake in body, dated 21 Sept. 1708.

Unto my loveing wife Mary the third part of all my personall and moveable estate.

I discharge my son in law Evan Davis from all debts, dues or demands belonging to me except 700 pounds of tobacco now due to my estate.

Unto my two grandchildren Thomas and Elliner Crow all the remainder of my whole estate to be equally divided between them and to be paid unto Elliner when she attacines to the age of eighteen years, but if marryed before that age to be paid at the day of marriage, and my grandson Thomas Crow be paid his part when he attaines the age of twenty one years, but in case either die before the age specified, his or her part to belong to the survivor.

Unto my grandson Thomas Crow my dwelling plantation with the land, housing, fenceing and orchards.

My son John Crow executor.

Unto Mr. Daniel Dobyns a ring of twenty shillings.

Thomas (T) Crow

Wit: Danll. Dobyns, Nicho. Smith Junr., John Powell.

11 Oct. 1708. Proved by Daniel Dobyns, Nicholas Smith Junr. and John Powell.

Page 158. 11 Oct. 1708. Bond of John Crow as executor of Thomas Crow. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, John Games and Peter Harwood.

Joh. Crow

Jno. Games

Peter (PH) Harwood

Wit: Edw. Gouldman, Ja. Alderson.

11 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 158-59. 28 Aug. 1708. Thomas Griffin of Essex County to Charles Brown of same. For former bond of £80 sterling dated 31 July last.

One half of a mill then in the possession of Thomas Griffin and Thomas Petross.

Thomas (T) Griffin

Wit: Paul Micou, Job (X) Virgit.

11 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged by Thomas Griffin. George Loyd by virtue of a letter of attorney from Ann Griffin wife to Thomas relinquished her right of dower.

9 Oct. 1708. Ann Griffin wife of Thomas Griffin make George Loyd my attorney to relinquish my right of dower.

Ann (A) Griffin

Wit: Charles Brown, Samuel (S) Johnson.

11 Oct. 1708. Proved by Charles Brown and Samuel Johnson.

Page 159. 11 Oct. 1708. Bond of Jane Saunders as administratrix of Thomas Saunders. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Thomas Munday and Francis Graves.

Jane (X) Saunders  
Thomas Munday  
Francis (F) Graves

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

11 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged.

<sup>13</sup>  
Pages 159-60. 19 Aug. 1708. John Waters of Essex County to Richard Bush of same. For £70 sterling.

150 acres in South Farnham Parish ... on the easternmost side of Piscattaway creek ... line of Richard Bush ... Richard Bush his old plantation ... head of a small branch ... small old field ... part of a patent of 700 acres granted to John Bebey 4 Oct. 1653 and is the 150 acres that Richard Bush sold John Waters 11 Nov. 1702.

John Waters

Wit: Henry Rose, Francis Meriwether.

12 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged by John Waters. Katherine Waters wife of John by Peter Harwood her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

Possession granted Richard Bush in presence of Richard (R) Cauthorn, James (J) Williamson, Ann (X) Daves.

12 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged by John Waters.

11 Oct. 1708. Katherine Waters the wife of John Waters of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, appoint Peter Harwood of same my attorney to relinquish my right of dower.

Katherine (X) Waters

Wit: Richard (R) Weeb, James (J) Weeb.

12 Oct. 1708. Proved by Richard Webb and James Webb.

Pages 161-62. 3-4 Sept. 1708. Richard Covington of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, Gent., to Thomas Meriwether of Southfarnham Parish in said county, Gent. Lease and release; for £200.

500 acres called the Bestland in Southfarnham Parish ... quarter belonging to the said Meriwether to the westward ... Mr. Billington's plantation to the eastward and on the Dragon Swamp, being the land sold by Mr. William Claybourn to Covington 10 Aug. 1692; it also is the remainder of a patent of about 4000 acres granted to Colo. Wm. Claybourn deceased.

Richard Covington

Wit: Tho. Winslow, Eliza. (E) Brothers.

12 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged by Richard Covington.

4 Sept. 1708. Bond of Richard Covington of St. Ann's Parish



Essex County, Gent., unto Thomas Meriwether of Southfarnham Parish, Gent. For £400. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Richd. Covington

Wit: Tho. Winslow, Eliza. (E) Brothers; Augt. Smith, John Catlett.

12 Oct. 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 163-65. 5-5 Nov. 1708. Goodrich Lightfoot of New Kent County, Gent., to William Aylett of King William County, Gent. Lease and release; for £50 sterling.

900 acres, the moiety or half part of 1800 acres granted to Lt. Col. Thomas Goodrich by patent 15 Oct. 1669 and by Thomas Goodrich bequeathed by his last will to his daughter Ann (afterwards intermarrying with Jno. Lightfoot, Esqr.), the said Goodrich Lightfoot is heire by right of inheritance ... Division made between Jno. Lightfoot, Esqr., and Mr. Joseph Goodrich, who had the other moyety by Thomas Goodrich given unto him ... (except 100 acres given to one Jones for seating).

G. Lightfoot

Wit: John Hartwell, Jno. Hurt, Charles (C) Oakes.

10 Nov. 1708. Acknowledged by Goodrich Lightfoot.

5 Nov. 1708. Bond of Goodrich Lightfoot of New Kent County, Gent., unto Wm. Aylett of King William County, Gent. For £200 sterling. To fulfill covenants in deed.

G. Lightfoot

Wit: John Hartwell, Jno. Hurt, Charles (C) Oakes.

10 Nov. 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 165. 10 9ber [Nov.] 1708. Bond of Augustine Smith as guardian of John Battaille. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Jno. Hawkins and Jas. Boughan Junr.

Augustine Smith

John Hawkins

James Boughan Junr.

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 9ber [Nov.] 1708. Acknowledged.

Page 165. 23 Oct. 1708. Sarah Tankred widow of John Tankred late of Northampton Co., Va., appointed my trusty friend Mr. Wm. Carr attorney to acknowledge deeds to my son John Tankred bearing date 23 Oct. 1708.

Sarah Tankred

Wit: Jno. Paipson, Peter (P) Vessel.

10 9ber [Nov.] 1708. Proved by John Paipson and Peter Vesel.

Pages 166-67. 10 Nov. 1708. Robert Miller and Luraner his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, miller, to Benjamin Fisher of same planter. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres in parish aforesaid, bounded upon the land of Benja. Fisher, Jonathan Fisher, Robert Taylor and Phillip Par ... which is all the remaining part of land that William Young son and heir of Robert Young, deceased, did by his last will give unto me the said Luranar, being part of a patent granted to Samll. Perry 7 Feb. 1652 and by Samll. Perry sold unto Robert Young 7 Dec. 1653.

Robert (R) Miller  
Luranar (A) Miller

Wit: Steph. Loyd, Salvator Muscoe.

10 Nov. 1708. Acknowledged by Robert Miller and Laurana his wife.

9 Nov. 1708. Possession granted Benja. Fisher. Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Samll. Thacker.

10 9ber [Nov.] 1708. Acknowledged.

10 Nov. 1708. Bond of Robert Miller and Luranar my wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, miller, to Benjamin Fisher of same, planter. For £50 sterling. To fulfill covenants of the deed.

Robert (R) Miller  
Luranar (A) Miller

Wit: Step. Loyd, Salvator Muscoe.

10 Nov. 1708. Acknowledged.

Pages 168-69. 11 Dec. 1708. Richard Bush of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, to Francis Meriwether of same. For £70.

140 acres in the parish aforesaid being part of 550 acres included in a patent of 700 acres granted to John Bebey 4 Oct. 1653 ... at the head of a branch that runs up between the Green Spring Swamp and the plantation that Bush lately purchased of John Waters ... to the mouth of Green Spring Swamp, thence up Green Spring Swamp to the road (all along binding upon the parcell of land given by John Bebey to George Bebey) that leads from Meriwether's plantation whereon he now dwells to Piscattaway Ferry, thence down the said road (all along binding upon the second parcell of land that Meriwether purchased of Bush) to a branch of the Bever dams ... by the side of the plantation whereon Bush now dwells ... One side of the land that Meriwether first purchased of Bush bind upon the land Bush sold to Richard Cawthorne down to the Bever dams ...

Richard Bush

Wit: John Waters, Richard (R C) Cawthorne, James (J) Williamson.

10 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Richard Bush.

11 Dec. 1708. Possession granted unto Francis Meriwether.

Wit: John Waters, Richard (R C) Cawthorne, James (J) Williamson Richd. (R) Webb.

Page 170. 10 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of Francis Meriwether as guardian of William Smith. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Samuel Thacker and William Young.

Francis Meriwether  
Samll. Thacker  
Will Young

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson

10 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 170-71. 6 Jan. 1708/9. Richard Mathews of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Boulware of same, carpenter. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

60 acres in parish aforesaid, being the remaining part of a patent of 300 acres granted to John Hull, deceased, 18 March 1662 and by Hull assigned unto William Spicer and descended to



Eliza. Spicer his daughter who afterwards intermarried with Richard Mathews, deceased, and by him had issue the said Richard Mathews... at a path leading from one Weadon's to Leighton's ... into the woods ...

Richard (R) Mathews

Wit: Robert (H) Hindes, Thomas Cooper Dickeson, Ja. Alderson.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Richard Mathews and right of dower relinquished by Frances his wife.

Pages 171-72. John Landrum. Estate account. Thomas Bush, administrator with the will annex.

Payments made to Eliz. Pley, David Wilson, Jno. Hawkins, Buck. Brown, Ja. Masters, George Loyd, Mr. Phillip Lake, Mr. Ramsey, John Paine, Eliz. Weare, Henry Long.

Receipts from Fra. Gouldman.

Page 172. 11 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of Stephen Loyd and Leonard Hill unto John Wyat, guardian of Maurice Smith and Samll. Smith, orphans. For £500 sterling. A decree being this day given for the ousting of Thomas Meriwether of a tract of land and putting Wyat into possession in behalf of the orphans, bond to appear and presecute appeal at the General Court.

Stepn. Loyd

Leo. Hill

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Page 172. 11 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of John Lomax, Gent., as collector of 13992 pounds of tobacco, being the whole county levy for this present year. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Queen Ann. For 27,984 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Stephen Loyd and Leonard Hill.

Jno. Lomax

Leo. Hill

Steph. Loyd

Wit: Richd. Buckner, Abr. Ayrton.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 173-75. Thomas Crow. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 Oct. 1708. Total valuation [£290.3.11 $\frac{1}{4}$ ] including four slaves valued at £79.

Danll. Dobyns

Wm. Covington

Henry (h) Woodnott

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Presented by John Crow, executor.

Pages 175-76. Thomas Sanders. Inventory. 4 Nov. 1708. Made in obedience to order of 11 Oct. 1708. Total valuation £21.10.0 and 1150 pounds of tobacco.

Edmund Paget

George Ward

Robert (C) Mills

11 Jan. 1708/9. Presented by Jane Sanders, administratrix.

Page 176. 11 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of Thomas Fittzjeffries and Elizabeth his wife, late Eliza. Turner, as administrators of Michael Turner. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent.,

in behalf of the county. For £100 sterling. Securities, Wm. Cooper and Evan Davis. Tho. (X) Fittzjeffries  
Eliza. (X) Fittzjeffries  
Wm. (C) Cooper  
Evan (E D) Davis

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Ja. Alderson.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Page 176. 11 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of George Loyd to keep an ordinary at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Anne, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Edward Gouldman and John Parker.

George Loyd  
Edw. Gouldman  
John Parker

Wit: Augt. Smith, Ja. Alderson.

11 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 176-77. 5 Jan. 1708 [1709]. Thomas Burnett made complaint that John Beecham stands indebted to him 450 pounds of tobacco and has no residence in this county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

James Boughan

6 Jan. 1708/9. Upon a parcell of huskt corne in the loft, and a parcell of tobacco in the tobacco house, and one wooden pale, and one sow.

A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

Page 177. 12 Jan. 1708/9. Bond of Arthur Bowers to keep an ordinary at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Ann, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Edward Gouldman and Richard Buckner.

Arth. Bowers  
Edw. Gouldman  
Richard Buckner

Wit: Robert Jones, Ja. Alderson.

12 Jan. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 177-79. 7-7 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Rd. Waklin of Essex County to Thomas Dickerson of same. Lease and release; for 1060 pounds of tobacco and 1060 pounds of tobacco.

200 acres, part of 1014 acres granted to Edward Merritt and William Waklin 26 April 1704 ... division line where the said Dickerson hath made his choyce, to be laid of square as by agreement ...

Richard (X) Waklin  
Ann (O) Waklin

Wit: Robt. Cooke, Robt. (R) Marshall, Willi. Pickett.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Richard Waklin. Right of dower relinquished by Ann his wife.

Pages 179-81. 17-18 Jan. 1708 [1709]. John Williams Junr. of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, and Rebekah his wife to James Fullerton of same, planter. Lease and release; for 8000 pounds of tobacco.

320 acres in Southfarnham Parish granted by pattent 2 June 1663 to John Meader and by Meader sold to Ebenezer Stanfeild and by him devised to Rebekah (according to the bounds of



Stanfield's deed from Meader 7 Aug. 1679, acknowledged in Rappa. County Court 4 Feb. 1679).

John Williams Junr.  
Rebeckah (R) Williams

Wit: John Haile, Will (W C) Comton, Nicklas (X) Berry.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by John Williams and Rebeccah his wife.

Pages 181-83. 10 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Francis Shackelford of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, to Charles Smith of St. Mary's Parish in said county, Gent. For £80 sterling.

300 acres or upwards (excepting what land Francis Shackelford and Sarah my wife sold unto John Moody 10 March 1703) ... corner of Mr. Thomas Todd's land ... branch of Hoskins's Creek ... land of John Brushwood ... lying between the main swamps of Piscataway and Hoskins's Creekes but touched nor abutts on neither, part of 5100 acres granted to Mr. Henry Awbery by patent 19 March 1677 and by him sold unto John Fry and since Fry's decease confirmed unto Edward Sadler who conveyed the same unto Francis Shackelford 30 Dec. 1700.

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Edward Waller, Thomas Harper, Samuel Hawes.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Francis Shackelford and right of dower relinquished by Sarah Shackelford wife to Francis.

10 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Bond of Francis Shackelford of South-farnham Parish, Essex County, planter, unto Charles Smith of St. Mary's Parish, Gent. For £160 sterling. To fulfill covenants in the deed.

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Edward Waller, Thomas Harper, Samuel Hawes.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 183-84. 10 Feb. 1707 [1709?], Francis Shackelford of Southpharnam Parish, Essex County, to Samuel Hawes of Petsoe Parish, Gloucester County. For £28 sterling.

300 acres ... in John Shackelford's line by the side of a branch of Matapony River ... another branch of Matapony ...

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Edward Waller, William (C) Camil, William (W) Cousel.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Francis Shackelford and right of dower relinquished by Sarah Shackelford wife of Francis.

Page 184. 10 Feb. 1708/9. Bond of Augustine Smith as guardian of Lawrence Battaille. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Charles Smith and John Boughan.

Augustine Smith

Charles Smith

John Boughan

Wit: Robt. Jones, Ja. Alderson.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 184-85. 17 Jan. 1708 [1709]. Whereas by Comission from Francis Nicholson, Esqr., late Governor of this Colony, I am appointed Escheator General for the countys of Gloucester, Middlesex, King and Queen, King William and Essex, I appoint Zachary Lewis my deputy for the countys of King William, Middlesex and Essex.

John Lewis

Wit: John Smith, Richard Bayley, Henry Whitinge.

Page 185. 10 Feb. 1708/9. Bond of Elizabeth Tomlin as administratrix of William Tomlin. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Francis Meriwether and Samll. Thacker.

Elizabeth Tomlin  
Francis Meriwether  
Samll. Thacker

Wit: Robt. Jones, Ja. Alderson.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Page 185. 10 Feb. 1708/9. Bond of Ralph Rowzee as guardian of Ralph Smith. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Thomas Griffin and Henry Long of Essex County.

Ralph Rowsy  
Tho. (X) Griffin  
Henry Long

Wit: Robt. Jones, Ja. Alderson

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 185-87. Will of Thomas Meriwether of the Parish of South Farnham in the County of Essex, being sick and weak of body, dated 7 Jan. 1708 [1709].

Unto my loving brother Nicholas Meriwether of New Kent County £100.

Unto my loveing brother Francis Meriwether of the County of Essex £100.

Unto my loveing sister Jane Browne the wife of Mr. William Browne of Surry County a piece of plate of the vallue of £10 sterling.

My dear and loveing wife Susanna my best new bed and furniture and the sett of charies belonging to it, the sute of Japan and two pair of sheets and two pair of pillow cases of Holland, the sute of damaske table linen, the largest new table, her rideing horse named Sorrell and her new and old side saddles.

All the rest of my personal estate and Negroes to be divided between my wife Susanna and my young daughter that now sucks my said wife (who as yet is unbaptized) one third part of the personall estate and Negroes to my wife Susanna and the other two thirds unto my young daughter. But in case she should dye before she attains to the age of one and twenty years or marriage then her part to my two brothers Nicholas Meriwether and Francis Meriwether and my sister Jane Brown, only £50 sterling unto my wife Susannah.

Unto my nephew William Meriwether son of my brother Nicholas Meriwether all my land on the south side of James [River] in the county of Surry.

Unto my wife Susanna (in liew of her thirds to all the land I hold) the plantation whereon I now live dureing her natural life and after her decease to my daughter, and in default of heires unto my three nephews William, David and Nicholas Meriwether, the sons of my brother Nicholas Meriwether, to be



equally divided.

Unto Ralph Shelton 65 acres granted to me by patent joyning to the lands of Rice Jones, John Lehees and the land formerly belonging to Capt. Edward Thomas.

Unto my daughter all the rest of my land in Virginia or elsewhere and for want of heirs, my Bestland tract which I purchased of Richard Covington (excepting a small parcell that lyes on the other side of the swamp adjacent to my other tract that I purchased of William Cole) unto the first male child that my brother Francis Meriwether shall have, but if Francis should not have any such male child then unto my afore-said three nephews, William, David and Nicholas Meriwether, and all the rest of my land unto my three nephews.

Unto my wife Susanna one third part of my water mill lying in Middlesex County during her natural life and the other two parts to my daughter and after her decease all the mill and land to my daughter, and in default of heirs unto my three nephews.

My executors dispose of my brigantine upon the stocks together with the sayles and riging and other appurtenances provided they can meet with a suitable market. Also dispose of my Negro man Sauney and use their utmost endeavour to get in my tobacco debts and together with my cropps now by me to ship for England for the payment of what I owe to Messrs. Micaiah Perry & Company, merchants, in London.

My daughter's part of her Negroes and stock be kept upon her lands and her part that is perishable my executors dispose of to my daughter's best advantage and out of the proceeds purchase Negroes. My daughter is to be maintained out of the profitts of her estate.

It is my will my estate not be brought to an appraisment.

My brothers Nicholas Meriwether and Francis Meriwether executors.

Thomas Meriwether

Wit: Rice Curtis, Mary Meriwether, Ralph Shelton, Wm. Killingley, Ann (A) Whitehorne.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Proved by Rice Curtis, William Killingley and Ann Whitehorn.

Page 187. 10 Feb. 1708/9. Bond of Nicholas Meriwether and Francis Meriwether as executors of Thomas Meriwether. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £4000 sterling. Security, Leonard Hill and Samll. Thacker.

Nich. Meriwether

Francis Meriwether

Leo. Hill

Samll. Thacker

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

Pages 187-88. 10 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Richard Cauthorn of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Francis Gouldman of St. Ann's Parish. For 2100 pounds of tobacco.

500 acres in Southfarnham Parish, being part of a patent of 2200 acres originally granted to Thomas Gouldman ... on a branch of Mattapony ... near the land formerly Thomas Pell's ...

by Portobaco lower path.

Richard (R C) Cauthrone

Wit: Thomas Munday, Thomas Sthreshley Junr., Nath. Fogg.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Richard Cauthorne.

Pages 188-90. 2 Feb. 1708/9. Francis Meriwethers of Essex County to Amy Gatewood of same, widdow. For £60.

250 acres that Francis Meriwether purchased of William Stone of Richmond County, in Southfarnham Parish ... on the south side of Hoskins his creek ... on Jno. Gatewood's line ... in Thomas Wheeler's line ... in Mary Grigory's line ...

Francis Meriwether

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Joseph Baker.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged by Francis Meriwether. Robert Beverley by virtue of a letter of attorney from Mary Meriwether wife of Francis, relinquished her right of dower.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Bond of Francis Meriwether of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, unto Amy Gatewood, widdow, of same. For £120. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Francis Meriwether

Wit: Joseph Baker, Erasmus Allen.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Acknowledged.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Mary Meriwether the wife of Fra. Meriwether of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, appoint Robert Beverley my attorney to relinquish my right of dower.

Mary Meriwether

Wit: Wm. Killingley, William Smith.

10 Feb. 1708/9. Proved by Wm. Killingley and Wm. Smith.

Page 190. 19 April 1705. Wee the Royal African Company of England appoint our trusty friend Gawin Corbin, merchant now resideing in York River, our attorney to receive money payable unto us from the Collectors of her Majesty's Customs by virtue of an Act of Parliament intituled an Act for Settling the Trade to Africa.

By order of the Royall African Company of England,  
John Pery, Secy.

Page 191. Michael Turner. Inventory. 20 Jan. 1708/9. Made in obedience to order of 11 Jan. 1708/9. Total valuation £22.14.6.

Jonathan Fisher

Benjamin Mathews

Wm. Covington

11 Feb. 1708/9. Presented by Thomas Fittzjeffries and Elizabeth his wife late Elizabeth Turner, administrators.

Pages 191-92. 30 Oct. 1708. Edward Adcock and Elizabeth his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to John Copland of same. For 2000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres, being part of a patent of 1350 acres, part of a patent belonging to Colonel Toby Smith in Southfarnham Parish ... upon the head of James Webb his land ... land of Mr. Thomas Harwar ... to the Great Run Swamp ... land of John Day, deceased.

Edw. Adcock

Eliz. Adcock

Wit: Henry Adcock, John Adcock.



10 March 1708/9. Acknowledged by Edward Adcock and Henry Adcocke, attorney of Elizabeth Adcocke, by virtue of a letter of attorney.

9 March 1708/9. Elizabeth Adcocke wife of Edward Adcocke of Essex County doe appoynt my son Henry Adcocke my lawfull attorney.

Eliz. Adcocke

Wit: Wm. Glue, John Adcocke.

10 March 1708/9. Proved by Wm. Glen and John Adcocke.

Page 192. David Jenkins. Additional inventory. Total valuation [£9.19.6].

10 March 1708/9. Presented by Jeremiah Biswell and Mary his wife, administrators of David Jenkins.

Pages 193-97. Thomas Meriwether, Gent. Inventory. Made pursuant to order of 10 Feb. 1708 [1709]... Items not valued; no slaves listed. Consists of items in the dwelling house (a scretore [escritoire] with goods in it new and old, old wearing apparel, plate, table linen, sheets and towells, pewter, tin, new goods, cash), kitchen, store (a baskett tin ware, oyle and lead, Negroes clothes, pewter, iron ware), mill house, yard, quarter, at the landing, home plantation, Coxes Quarter, the Bestland quarter, the Bestland Quarter where Tho. Webb is overseer, Hobbs' Hole, the shipyard, and in Piscattaway Creek.

Nich. Meriwether

Francis Meriwether

Susana Meriwether

10 March 1708/9. Presented by Nicholas Meriwether and Francis Meriwether, executors, and Susanna Meriwether, widow.

Page 197. 24 April 1708. Benja. Goodrich of James City County, Gent., to Wm. Aylett of St. John's Parish, King William County, Gent. For £10 sterling.

All his interest in tract granted to Jos. Goodrich and one Price and Ball by patent, in Essex County.

Benja. Goodrich

Wit: Amb. Cobbs, Jno. Steward, Wm. Ballard.

28 April 1708. Acknowledged by Benja. Goodrich.

Page 198. Nicholas Newton. Inventory. 9 March 1708/9. Made in obedience to order of 11 Feb. 1708/9. Total valuation £35.11.0.

John Haile

John Fargison

Henry (HB) Boughan

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 March 1708/9. Presented by Wm. Richardson and Dorothy his wife late Dorothy Newton, executrix.

Pages 198-99. Charles Hall. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 Feb. 1708/9. No total valuation shown; includes bills of Thos. Cocks and Samll. Coates.

John Watkins

Wm. Cole

Henry Perkins

Pages 199-201. 10 March 1708/9. James Boughan the Elder, James Boughan the Younger and Benjamin Fisher and Elizabeth his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planters, to Edward Clark of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County. For £100.

967 acres in St. Ann's Parish ... land of Coll. Richard Covington and Mr. Francis Gouldman ... small branch that divides this land from the land of Mr. Edward Gouldman.

James Boughan  
James Boughan Junr.  
Benja. Fisher

Wit: Francis Gouldman, Chr. Beverley.

11 March 1708/9. Acknowledged by James Boughan, James Boughan Junr. and Benja. Fisher. John Boughan by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah Boughan wife to James Boughan Junr. relinquished her right of dower.

11 March 1708/9. Bond of James Boughan the Elder, James Boughan the Younger and Benja. Fisher and Elizabeth his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, unto Edward Clark of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County. For £200. To keep covenants in the deed.

James Boughan  
James Boughan Junr.  
Benja. Fisher

Wit: Francis Gouldman, Chr. Beverley.

11 March 1708/9. Acknowledged.

11 March 1708/9. These are to impower you John Boughan as my attorney to relinquish my right of dower of 967 acres.

Sarah (S) Boughan

Wit: Benja. Fisher, James Corrie.

11 March 1708/9. Proved by Benja. Fisher.

Pages 201-03. 11 March 1708 [1709]. James Boughan the Elder and James Boughan the Younger of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, Gent., to Francis Gouldman of St. Ann Parish, in county aforesaid. For £30 sterling paid by Mr. Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish for Francis Gouldman.

300 acres in St. Ann's Parish on the branches of Occupation Creek being part of a greater tract granted to Thomas Pannell ... north side of the main branch of Occupation below a fork ... top of a hill near Thomas Warren's ... Edward Gouldman's land (being part of the original patent of Pannell) ... line of the land formerly granted unto the above Augustine and by him sold to Francis Gouldman.

James Boughan  
James Boughan Junr.

Wit: Edward (E C) Clarke, John Strang, David Wilson.

11 March 1708/9. Acknowledged by James Boughan and James Boughan Junr.

Pages 203-05. 11 April 1709. Richard Cooper of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to George Turner of same, planter. For 1050 pounds of tobacco.

10 acres of woodland ground in said parish ... on the western side the main road that leadeth from Piscatay old mill into King and Queen County and in the line of Benja. Mathews ...



line of Lancelot Brown ... by a branch side ... head of a valley  
... George Turner's line ...

Richard (R) Cooper

Wit: Henry Rose, Thomas (T) Johnson, John Boughan.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by Richard Cooper. Ann Cooper wife of said Richard relinquished her right of dower.

--- 1709. Bond of Richard Cooper of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to George Turner of same. For 2100 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Richard (R) Cooper

Wit: Henry Rose, Thomas (T) Johnson, John Boughan.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 205-06. 8 April 1709. Roger Prosser of St. Mary's Parish, Essex County, only son and heir of John Prosser late of same county, to Gabriel Long of same. For 1200 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres on the south side of Rappahannock River in the freshes thereof in St. Mary's Parish, on the south side of a swamp called Goulden vaile ... north side of Goldenvaile run corner to Robert Kay ... line of Mr. Richard Buckner ... down the main run ...

Roger Prosser

Wit: Richard (R) Long, Jno. Long.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by Roger Prosser.

Pages 206-08. 9 April 1709. Garret Neal of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, and Jane his wife, only daughter and heir apparent of Robert Gullocke, deceased, to Leonard Tarent of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, Gent. For £80.

140 acres where Garret Neal now dwelleth, in St. Ann's Parish ... by the old road that leadeth from Neal's to Tandy's Mill, at the head of a valley proceeding out of a branch of Occupation Creek ... bounds of Mr. Robert Brooke's land ... Mr. Gregson's land ... up the creek to the mouth of Wasananson Creek ... part of 450 acres granted 6 April 1671 unto Edward Rowzee and James Gullock (brother of Robert Gullock), both deceased, the one moiety conveyed unto Robert Gullock by an endorsement on the patent under the seals of Edward Rowzee and Mary his wife 6 Nov. 1672, and the other moiety descended unto Robert Gullock by the decease of James Gullock.

Garret Neal

Jane (X) Neal

Wit: John Hunter, Tho. Cooper Dickeson, Ja. Alderson.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by Garret Neal and Jane his wife.

9 April 1709. Bond of Garret Neal of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Leonard Tarent of Southfarnham Parish, Gent. For £160 sterling. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Garret Neal

Wit: John Hunter, Tho. Cooper Dickeson, Ja. Alderson.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 209. 19 Oct. 1708. John Ridgdaile and Elizabeth Ridgdaile my wife of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert King of same. For 5000 [?] pounds of tobacco.

50 acres, part of the land I bought of John Darnell ... corner

tree of Martin's land ... down the swamp ... Partrick's land...

John Ridgdaile

Elizabeth (X) Ridgdaile

Wit: Thomas Worrin, Edmond (E) Connall.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by John Ridgdaile.

Pages 209-12. Capt. William Tomlin. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 March 1708/9. Total valuation [~~£~~320.11.5 $\frac{1}{2}$ ] plus eleven Negroes after the widow's dower set apart, valued at ~~£~~244.10.0. Consists of items in the hall, chamber, upper chambers, yard, room under the stairs, kitchen, shed, kitchen loft and quarters; one white servant lad named Joseph Brooks and one white woman servant.

James Fullerton

John Haile

John Burnett

John (J) Daingerfield

Appraisers sworn before Robert Coleman 17 March 1708/9.

Some items not remembered at the appraisalment.

Elizabeth Tomlin

11 April 1709. Presented by Elizabeth Tomlin, administratrix.

Page 212. 31 March 1709. In obedience to order of 10 March 1708/9 in an action of trespass brought by Fra. Meriwether against James Webb, we the jury sworne before Capt. Robert Coleman did on 28 March meet upon the land in difference and with Capt. Charles Smith, surveyor, laid out the plaintiff's lands according to the antient bounds and doe find the defendant a trespasser and do value damage at seven shillings and six pence sterling.

Danll. Dobyns, foreman

Will. Young

Wm. Covington

Jonathan Fisher

Wm. Johnson

Jno. Games

Wm. Mountague

Nicho. Smith Junr.

James Webb

Fran. Moore

Isaac Webb

William Dunn

Page 213. Will of Francis Brown of Southfarnham Parish in the County of Essex being sick and weak of body, dated 2 May 1708.

Unto my loving wife Elizabeth all my land and plantation whereon I now live excepting one parcell of wood land that lyeth on the uper and westermost side of a branch called the Middle Branch which I appoint to be sold by my executors and the production thereof shall goe to pay all my debts. The remainder my loving wife Elizabeth Brown do hold dureing her naturall life and after her death if my son Daniel Brown is alive, he enjoy the land and plantation dureing his naturall life and after his death the land to descend to Ann Brown the daughter of Daniel Brown, and for want of issue to descend to her sister Elizabeth Brown and for want of issue to the children of my son Daniel Brown and Elizabeth his wife. If my son Daniel dye before his mother Elizabeth, then his present wife doe possess the land and plantation untill my grand daughter Ann Browne do attain to the age of eighteen years or day of marriage.



Unto my granddaughter Anne Brown daughter to my son Daniel Brown one feather bed and bolster with rugg and blanketts, curtain and vallens all new, four cows, six new pewter dishes, one iron pot when she shall attain to the age of eighteen years or on the day of her marriage.

Unto my loving wife Elizabeth one Negro man Jack during her naturall life and after her decease to my son Daniel Brown, but if the said Negro should be alive at the death of my son Daniel Brown then my granddaughter Anne doe possess the Negro.

All the rest of my personal estate unto my loving wife Elizabeth Brown, whom I appoint with my son Daniel Brown executor and executrix.

Francis Brown

Wit: Robert Coleman, Thomas (T) Brown.

11 April 1709. Proved by Robert Coleman and Thomas Brown.

Page 213. 11 April 1709. Bond of Elizabeth Brown as executrix of Francis Brown. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Robert Coleman and Daniel Brown.

Elizabeth (E) Brown

Robert Coleman

Danll. Brown

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 214-16. 8-9 April 1709. Daniel Austin and Susannah his wife of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, to Richard Wise of same, merchant. Lease and release for £5 and £120 sterling.

120 acres granted to George and John Killman by patent 21 Aug. 1663 and by George and John Killman sold unto Thomas Coggins by assignment upon the back of the patent 23 July 1666, and given to Susannah Austin now wife to Daniel Austin by Thomas Coggins' last will 13 Aug. 1707 proved in Essex County 11 February following, lying on the south side of Piscataway Creek in Southfarnham Parish ... poynt above the mouth of a small branch on the south side of the said creeke below the ferry landing ... the north east side of Ralph's Creek ...

Daniell Austin

Susanna Austin

Wit: Stepn. Loyd, Leo. Tarent, J. Wood.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by Daniell Austin and Susanna his wife.

Pages 216-17. 9-11 April 1709. John Picket of Essex County, planter, to Richard Wise of King and Queen County, Gent. Lease and release; for 1000 pounds of tobacco.

80 acres, Rogues Island in Piscataway Creeke next above the ferry.

Jno. Pickett

Wit: James Fullerton, John Boughan, John Parker.

11 April 1709. Acknowledged by John Pickett.

11 April 1709. Bond of John Picket of Essex County to Richard Wise. For £20 sterling. To keep covenants in indenture.

Jno. Pickett

Wit: Augt. Smith, R. Beverley, Thomas Leftwich.  
11 April 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 217-18. 27 April 1709. Eleanor Vass of Essex County to my son in law John Vass of same. For natural affection.

150 acres purchased by my late husband John Ball of Henry Woodnut and by John Ball given to me.

Elienor (E) Vass

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by Elinor Vass.

Pages 218-20. 10 Oct. 1707. Francis Shackelford of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to John Martin of St. Ann's Parish in said county. For £30.

200 acres in Southfarnham Parish ... Pannill's line ... head of a branch ... part of 1316 acres granted unto Francis Shackelford and Daniel Magirt by patent 1705.

Francis Shackelford

Wit: Zach. Lewis, Arth. Bowers, Salvator Muscoe.

10 Oct. 1707. Acknowledged by Francis Shackelford. Right of dower relinquished by Sarah his wife.

10 May 1709. Whereas upon a resurvey of a patent of land of 2000 acres and upwards granted unto Thomas Pannell their is taken away of this deed 116 acres, I, Edward Gouldman of Essex County for £10 sterling paid by Francis Shackelford release to John Martin the said 116 acres.

Edw. Gouldman

Wit: Tho. Newman, Zach. Lewis.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by Edward Gouldman.

Pages 220-21. 30 March 1709. Sarah Cammell of Essex County, widow, to Adam Barefoot of same. For a valuable satisfaction already in hand.

150 acres in Southfarnham Parish joining on Samll. Haraway, Tho. Hines, the land belonging to Wm. Smith and Jno. Crow, and not far distant from Piscataway Creeke.

Sarah (S) Cammel

Wit: Elizabeth (R) Rose, Henry Rose.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by Sarah Cammel.

Pages 221-22. 30 April 1709. John Butler and Robert Biswell, both of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, being jointly possest with land that formerly belonging to Mr. William Veal containing 300 acres, part of a patent formerly belonging to Mr. Richard Coleman, part of the land on the north side of Coleman's Creek and part on the south side of a beaver damm ... near Mr. Henry's land ... agree we shall enjoy the plantation and land whereon we now live ... at the mouth of a branch on the south side of the creek ... to the ferry road ... line of marked trees made by Capt. Charles Smith, surveyor ...

John Butler

Robert Beeswell

Wit: Thomas Peatross, Richard (R) West.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by Robert Biswell and John Butler and his wife.

30 April 1709. Bond of John Butler and Robert Biswell for 40,000 pounds tobacco, to that party that shall be agreived



by the other.

John Butler

Robert Beeswell

Wit: Thomas Peatross, Richard (R) West.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by John Butler and his wife and Robert Biswell.

Pages 222-23. 9 May 1709. John Butler of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Ridgdaile of same. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres upon Coleman's Creeke ... at the mouth of a branch that divides the land of Robert Biswell from this land ... to the ferry road ... line of marked trees made by Capt. Smith to a little forked gum in White Oake Swamp ... formerly granted to Richard Coleman and since the land of Mr. William Veall deceased and being left by will unto John Butler grandson to the said Veall by will ...

John Butler

John Ridgdaile

Wit: Isaac Flower, Robert Beezwell.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by John Butler.

Page 223. 11 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Whereas severall laws have confirmed to Essex County 50 acres for a town and John Catlet, Richard Covington are appointed feoffees in trust to make sale of the land,

John Catlett and Richard Covington to Robert Coleman. For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered 19, granted to Mr. Thomas Meriwether and by him lapsed, in the plat of the town made by Mr. Harry Beverley 13 July 1706.

Rent, one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hemp seed on 10 October annually.

John Catlet

Richd. Covington

Wit: Samll. Thacker, Andrew Hardee, Richd. Cocke, Salvator Muscoe.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by John Catlett and Richard Covington.

Page 224. 7 May 1709. Jean Brown the wife of the deceased Daniel Brown Senr., of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to my son Henry Brown of same.

My interest of thirds of plantation I do now possess.

Jean (J) Broune

Wit: Alexander Younger, James Corree.

10 May 1709. Acknowledged by Jane Brown.

Pages 224-25. Robert Mills of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, unto my loveing son John Mills of same. For natural love and affection.

Tract commonly called the Old Plantation whereon my father John Mills, deceased, did dwell in his lifetime, containing 200 acres, in parish aforesaid ... by the main road side at the lower end of Hacklescott's plantation, thence across the road and along John Evins, decease, his line down Hucklescott's spring branch to the main swamp until you meet with the upper line of the land whereon Henry Byrom now lives ... to Gilson's Creek ... land whereon Abraham Little now lives ... Roson's

line ... part of a patent unto John Mills father to the said Robert Mills ...

Robt. (S) Mills

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Richard Goode.

10 June 1709. Acknowledged by Robert Mills. Right of dower relinquished by Jane his wife.

Pages 225-27. 8 June 1709. Thomas Garnett of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, one of the sons and devisees of John Garnett late of Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, deceased, to John Foster of St. Ann's Parish, planter. For 500 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres ... line tree of a tract of 600 acres purchased by John Garnett, deceased, from John Barker, standing below the house where Jno. Foster formerly dwelt in a branch issuing out of Gilson's Swamp ... along the west forke of the branch ... crossing the woods to a path that leads from Foster's old plantation to Moseley's quarter ... all which is part of 600 acres purchased by John Garnett, father of Thomas Garnett, from John Baker, 150 acres part of the 600 acres John Garnett did by his last will 12 Nov. 1703 give to his son Anthony Garnett, he the said Anthony dyeing before he came to the age of twenty and one years, the 50 acres here conveyed doth now of right belong to Thomas Garnett.

Thomas (T) Garnett

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, William Smither, Will Tayler.

10 June 1709. Acknowledged by Thomas Garnett. Elizabeth Garnet, wife to the said Thomas, relinquished her right of dower.

8 June 1709. Bond of Thomas Garnett of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Foster of same, planter. For 7000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill conditions in deed.

Thomas (T) Garnett

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, William ther [sic], Will Tayler.

10 June 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 227-28. 6 June 1709. William Berry and Margaret his wife of Richmond County, weaver, to Charles Farrell of Essex County, planter. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.

200 acres part of 3450 acres formerly granted to Enoch Dowdy, late of Richmond County, deceased, on the south side of the head of Portobacco Swamp.

William Berry

Margret Berry

Wit: Ro. Brooke, Robt. Parker.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by William Berry. Margaret Berry wife to William, by Robert Parker her attorney, relinquished her right of dower.

8 May 1709. Margaret Berry wife of William Berry of Richmond County appoint Robert Parker of Essex County my attorney to acknowledge unto Charles Farrell my right of dowry.

Margret Berry

Wit: Samll. Short, Robert Taliaferro.

10 Aug. 1709. Proved by Samuel Short and Robert Taliaferro.

Page 228. 22 March 1708/9. Pursuant to an order of 11 March



1708/9 we mett 21 March upon the land in controversy between David Wilson and Thomas Short in company with Capt. Charles Smith, surveyor, and laid out the land according to the antient reputed bounds thereof, having had regard to all lawful evidences and elder pattents.

John Hawkins	Ralph Rowzee	Fra. Smith
Ber. Gaines	John Morgan	Samuel Hinshaw
Isaac Flowers	Robt. Biswell	John Ridgdaile
David Jemison	Nicho. Copland	John Butler
Charles Smith, Surveyor R E C		

Page 229. 28 April [1709] Ann by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the Faith & Commission to John Lomax, Gent., to be Sheriff of Essex County during our pleasure.

E. Jenings

Page 229. 10 Aug. 1709. Bond of John Lomax as sheriff of Essex County. Unto Our Sovereign Lady the Queen. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Richd. Buckner and Robert Beverley of Essex County.

Jno. Lomax  
Richd. Buckner  
R. Beverley

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.  
10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 229-30. 8-9 April 1709. Richard Buckner of Essex County, Gent., to Joseph Smith of same, merchant. Lease and release; for £18 sterling.

Two half acre lots in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered 61 and 62, together with all buildings built by Richard Buckner.  
Richard Buckner

Wit: Nich. Smith, Ja. Alderson, Zach. Lewis.  
10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by Richard Buckner.

Page 230. Will of Peter Harrood of South Farnham Parish in the County of Essex, being weak and afflicted in body, dated 20 May 1709.

Unto Wm. Harding all my wearing apparell and my longest gunne.

Whereas by a deed of sale granted to Mr. Francis Moore for 125 acres, 9 March 1701, which was intended for all that tract on the other side of Copell's Creek to the line of a piece of land formerly purchased and possessed by one Ralph Paine and is in the deed mentioned to be bounded on the line of one Thomas Green, but the same being a mistake and contrary to the patent granted 26 March 1704, Francis Moore should have all that part of my land on the other side of Copell's Creeke bounded as in the patent.

To my beloved wife Mary all my lands and plantation dureing her naturall life and all the residue.

The said Mary my executrix.

Peter (H) Harrood

Wit: Godfrey Piles, Owen (O O) Owens, Pr. Godfrey.

10 Aug. 1709. Proved by Godfrey Piles, Owen Owens and Peter Godfrey.

Page 231. Bond of Owen Owens and Mary Owens as executors of Peter Harrood. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £300 sterling. Securities, Fran. Moore and William Hudson.

Owen (O O) Owens  
Mary (X) Owens  
Fran. Moore  
William (W H) Hudson

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 231. 5 March 1708 [1709]. John Collier of the City of Bristoll, chirurgeon, appoint Sem Cox of Rappahannock River in Virginia, merchant, and Richard Drummond of Accomack County, Virginia, planter, my attorneys to receive sumes of money, goods and merchandizes owing unto me.

John Colliers

Wit: Francis Fisher, Thomas Harper [?], Joseph (X) Payton, John Kerery.

10 Aug. 1709. Proved by Francis Fisher and John Kerery.

Pages 231-32. 10 Aug. 1709. Edmund Pagett of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, unto my welbeloved son Ephraim Pagett of same. For natural affection and fatherly love.

200 acres in parish aforesaid ... line of James Fullerton and John Burnett ... by a small branch ... which did formerly belong to Francis Brown of the parish aforesaid and by him and Eliza. his wife sold to William Richards 17 March 1667, and by Richards and Katherine his wife made over to Wm. Harding by an assignment made on the back of the deed 18 Oct. 1670, and by Harding sold to Edmund Paget by deed 6 Feb. 1671.

Edmund Pagett

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Mary (M) Pagett.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by Edmund Pagett.

Pages 232-33. 8 Aug. 1709. Eliza. Pley of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, but lately called Eliza. Parker, to John Parker of same. For divers good causes and that Robert Parker, father of the said John, did by his last will bequeath unto him a Negro and having constituted Elizabeth executrix, and John not being paid.

Water mill which she bought of Richard Gradner and Eliza his wife 10 March 1686.

John Parker agree to pay unto Eliza. dureing her naturall life towards her support twenty barrells of corn and ten bushells of wheat over and above the consideration hereof.

John Parker doth acknowledge to have received full satisfaction for all legacies left by the will of his father.

Eliza. (E) Pley

Wit: Edward Gouldman, Martha (M) Gouldman.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by Elizabeth Pley.

Pages 233-35. 10 Aug. 1709. Mary Mifflin, widdo, of Essex County, constitute my friend Pr. Godfrey of same my attorney to acknowledge my deed unto Mr. Thomas Harwar.

Mary (M) Mifflin

Wit: Isaac Webb, James (J) Webb, Richd. (R P) Person.



10 Aug. 1709. Proved by the witnesses.

10-11 July 1709. Mary Mifflin, widdow, and John Dike of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Thomas Harwar of same, Gent. Lease and release; for £40 current money.

240 acres, part of land granted to Mr. John Sharpe, deceased, by patent 9 April 1669 ... Harwar's land ... a deep bottom ... by a branch ... crosseing the Yorker ...

Mary (M) Mifflin

John Dike

Wit: Wm. Covington, Henry Perkins, John (X) Webb.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by Peter Godfrey by virtue of a letter of attorney from Mary Mifflin, and John Dike.

11 July 1709. Bond of Mary Miffling and John Dike of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, unto Thomas Harwar of same. For £80. To perform agreements in indentures.

Mary (M) Mifflin

John Dike

Wit: Wm. Covington, Henry Perkins, John (X) Webb.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 235-36. 10 March 1708/9. Judgment being this day affirmed against Daniel Broun for 1561 pounds of tobacco upon the failure of Robert Richardson at the suit of James Boughan, attachment granted against Richardson's estate.

29 March 1709. Order to Sheriff to attach estate of Robert Richardson to satisfy debt.

Francis Meriwether

9 May 1709. Executed upon four cows, two calves, one bull.

A[braham] A[yrton] SSEC

10 May 1709. Attachment granted Daniel Brown against the estate of Robert Richardson for 1561 pounds of tobacco being returned, order that Richard Taylor, Henry Boughan, John Haile and John Pickett appraise the goods.

31 May 1709. Appraised to 2300 pounds of tobacco.

Richard (R) Taylor

John Haile

Jno. Pickett

Pages 236-37. 10 July 1709. Richard Wakeling of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, son and heir of William Wakeling, deceased, to John Pickett of Southfarnham Parish. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.

300 acres in St. Ann's Parish ... by the main swamp called the little Tuckho ... land of Thomas Dickson ... part of a patent granted Edward Merrick and William Wakeling, deceased, 26 April 1704.

Richard (R) Wakeling

Wit: John Boughan, William Pickett.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged by Richard Wakeling.

10 Aug. 1709. Bond of William [sic] Wakeling of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Pickett of Southfarnham Parish. For 6000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Richard (R) Wakeling

Wit: John Boughan, William Pickett.

10 Aug. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 238. 10 Sept. 1709. Richard Meadors of Essex County, planter, to William Bone of same and Esther his wife. For good will, love and affection to William Bone my brother in law and Esther his wife my sister.

Lease of 100 acres, plantation whereon Thomas Gorboraill formerly lived on, in Southfarnham Parish, binding on the land of William Grinall, on the land where John Armstrong now lives and upon White's Swamp and on the land of William Tomlin.

For their naturall lives and the life of the longest liver. Yearly rent of one fatt capon to be paid on Christmas Day.

Richard Meaders

Wit: James Boughan Junr., Salvator Muscoe.

10 Sept. 1709. Acknowledged by Richard Meader.

Page 239. 4 June 1709. I doe acknowledge to have received of Mr. William Metcalfe one hhd. of tobacco for which this note doe oblige me to pay £10 sterling at the safe arrivall of the ship Adventure belonging to Biddeford in her safe port of discharge in Great Britain, but in case the ship should happen to be taken by the enemy or come to any other disaster, this obligation to be void.

Edward Collins

Wit: Francis Kenner, Mathew Kenner, Henry Linton.

— Pages 239-41. 10 Sept. 1709. Robert Taylor one of the legetts of William Young, deceased, of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to Benjamin Fisher of same, planter. — For 1800 pounds of tobacco.

47 acres in the parish aforesaid on the south side Piscataway Creeke and on the west side of Capt. Covington mill creeke ... in the fork of a branch that runs into Covington mill creeke ... land of Robert Leveritt ... line of Mr. Jonathan Fisher ... valley nigh the head of a branch ... part of a patent formerly granted to John Pigg 22 Dec. 1662 and by him assigned to William Young and by William Young part thereof given to Robert Taylor by will.

Robert (R) Taylor

Wit: John Boughan, Wm. St. John.

10 Sept. 1709. Acknowledged by Robert Taylor. Eliza.

Taylor wife of Robert relinquished her right of dower.

10 Sept. 1709. Bond of Robert Taylor of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to Benja. Fisher of same, planter. For 3600 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill agreements in deed

Robert (R) Taylor

Wit: John Boughan, Wm. St. John.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 241-43. 8-9 Sept. 1709. Edward Merrick of Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, planter, to John Pickett of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter. Lease and release; for 5000 and 5000 pounds of tobacco.

1014 acres formerly granted unto Edward Merrick and William Wakelin 26 April 1704 on the west side of a branch of Matapony River called little Tuckaho on the back part of a parcell of land granted to John May and on the back part of another parcell granted to Peter Ruckett.



Ed. Merrick

Wit: Law. Taliaferro, Fran. Moore, Charles Smith.  
10 7ber [Sept.] 1709. Acknowledged by Edward Merrick.

Pages 243-46. 9-10 Sept. 1709. Robert Brookes of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Howell of King and Queen County. Lease and release; for £80 sterling.

650 acres in St. Ann's Parish on the branches of Hodgkins and Gilson's Creeke ... formerly belonging to Alexander Robbins deceased, by patent 5 Nov. 1673, and by him devised to Alexr. and Rebecca Robins his children by will 16 Feb. 1683, and by Alexr. and Rebecca Robins conveyed to Robert Brookes 9 Sept. 1707.

Ro. Brooke

Wit: Jno. Lomax, Steph. Loyd, Wm. Woodford.  
10 Sept. 1709. Acknowledged by Robert Brooke.

10 Sept. 1709. Bond of Robert Brookes of Essex County unto John Howell of King and Queen County. For £160 sterling. To fulfill covenants in deeds.

Ro. Brooke

Wit: Jno. Lomax, Steph. Loyd, Wm. Woodford.  
10 Sept. 1709. Acknowledged by Robert Brooke.

Pages 246-48. 10 July 1709. John Harper of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Pickett of same, planter. For 4000 pounds of tobacco.

244 acres, part of 550 acres granted to Willm. Tomlin, Edw. Gouldman, James Boughan by patent 21 Oct. 1704 and by them conveyed to John Harper, in parish aforesaid ... near a branch by Wm. Cox's plantation ... to Colo. Hill's swamp ... up the swamp to Mr. Bailor's line...

John Harper

Wit: Thomas Harper, Henry (HB) Boughan.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1809. Acknowledged by John Harper. Lidia Harper wife to John Harper relinquished her right of dower.  
8 Sept. 1709. Possession and seizin given to John Pickett.  
Wit: Willm. (C) Cox, Andrew Hardee.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1709. Acknowledged by John Harper.

10 June 1709. Bond of John Harper of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to John Pickett of same. For 8000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in the indentures.

John Harper

Wit: Thomas Harper, Henry (HB) Boughan.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 248-50. 8-9 Sept. 1709. Francis Graves of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to George Loyd of St. Ann's Parish, Gent. Lease and release; 5500 pounds of tobacco.

125 acres in St. Ann's Parish upon Cannen Swamp and adjoining upon Loyd and one Thomas Merritt and likewise upon John Graves &c

Francis (F) Graves

Wit: Wm. Upshaw, Thomas Sthreshly junr.

10 7ber [Sept.] 1709. Acknowledged by Francis Graves.

9 Sept. 1709. Bond of Francis Graves of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, unto George Loyd of St. Ann's Parish. For 11,000

pounds of tobacco. To fulfill agreements in indentures.

Francis (F) Graves

Wit: Wm. Upshaw, Thomas Sthreshly junr.

10 Sept. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 250-51. 30 Sept. 1709. Richard Stoakes of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Thomas Davice of same, planter. For 7000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres ... Mosses Swamp ... Doll's mire ... James Hollowaie's line ... part of land bought by Richard Stoakes of Robert Moss, deceased, 6 Feb. 1671 ...

Rich. (X) Stokes

Wit: Henry Newton junr., Edw. Gouldman.

10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged by Richard Stokes.

Page 252. 10 Sept. 1709. Edmund Paget of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, unto my well beloved son Francis Paget of same, carpenter. For natural affection and fatherly love.

200 acres in parish aforesaid ... fork of two branches some small distance from the plantation whereon Edmund Paget now dwells, the one called Wolfe Pit Branch, the other called Tobacco House Branch ... back line of Edmund Paget's patent whereon he now lives ... head of a branch butting to Wolfe Pit Branch commonly called Gregory's Branch ... to Tomlin's Swamp ... purchased from Thomas Gouldman and Alce his wife 5 Nov. 1672.

Edmund Paget

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Francis (F) Graves.

10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged by Edmund Paget.

Pages 252-54. 10 Oct. 1709. Christopher Beverley of King and Queen County, Gent., to James Johnson of Essex County, weaver, and Esther his wife.

Lease of 100 acres in St. Ann's Parish, adjoining to the land of John Butcher ...

Rent, 600 pounds of tobacco yearly on 20 October.

Chr. Beverley

James (J) Johnson

Esther (X) Johnson

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, John Merritt.

10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged by Christopher Beverley and James Johnson and Esther.

Page 254. Will of Thomas Hines of the County of Essex, being very weak, dated 22 Sept. 1709.

Unto my son John Hines 150 acres where I now live onely my welbeloved wife have her life in the land, not hindering my son John Hines to seat on any part thereof.

All the rest of my estate be equally devided between my wife and all my children.

My wife be whole executrix.

Tho. Hines

Wit: James (J) Webb, John (H) Hoskins.

10 Oct. 1709. Proved by James Webb and John Hoskins.

Page 254. 10 8ber [Oct.] 1709. Bond of Rebecca Hines as



executrix of Thomas Hines. Unto Fra. Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £400 sterling. Securities John Williams Senr. and Henry Adcocke.

Rebecca (R) Hines  
John (J) Williams Senr.  
Henry Adcocke

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.  
10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 254-55. Will of Lucretia Burnett of the Parish of South-farnham and County of Essex, widdow, being sick and weak of body, dated 17 June 1709.

To my eldest son John Burnett two pewter dishes, two of my hammer'd plates, one of my tankards, my table, my large roan coloured ox, my sorrell mare and three ells of fine linen.

To my said son Jno. Burnett one shilling sterling money.

To my son Thos. Burnett Senr. one shilling sterl. money.

To my daughter Sarah Bell three pewter dishes, six plain plates, my two pewter basons, two tin milk pans, my brass kettle, my two smallest pots and the pot hooks belonging too them and the hangers, and my copper sauce pan, and brass skellet, my pewter chamber pot and two pewter tankards, my best frying pan, one box iron and the heaters, two wheat sifters and one meal sifter, one flock bed and bolster, my two worst rugs and four of my wearing blanketts, one set of my smallest linsey woolsey curtains, also my canvas bed. Also all my ready made cloaths, as gowns, pettycoats, shoes, stockings &c, but none of these cloaths that formerly belonged to my daughter Phebe Burnett. Also one new holland shift, also ten ells of fine linen, also my great red ox, one cow called Cherry and the yearling. Also all my hoggs, piggs and shoates (except my largest barrow hogg), also my black mare called Binney, also all my Indian corn and the meat that I have provided for this year's provision. Also to my daughter Sarah Bell and Tho. her husband all the debts that both of them owes me.

To my said daughter Sarah Bell one shilling sterling.

To my daughter in law Amy Burnett my tamerine gown and peticoat, my muslin head dress with narrow lace and yellow top knott, one new fine shift, one new fine apron and handkerchief, one pair of sleeves.

Unto my granddaughter Mary Curran my damask gown and seven yards of stuff for a peticoate, one pair of paragon bodies that was formerly my daughter Phebe's, one new muslin apron and sleeves, one new holland shift, one laced handkerchief, one head dress and black hood with a yellow topknot, also one pair of laced shoes.

To my grandson Charles Burnett one shilling sterling money.

To my granddaughter Lucrece Bell one three year heiffer called Pink and all her female increase, the male increase untill my granddaughter come to age to fall to her mother Sarah Bell. Also one whole sute of decent aparell.

All the rest of my estate to my son Tho. Burnett Junr.  
Tho. Burnett Junr. executor.

Lucrece (T) Burnett

Wit: Joseph Baker, John Young, Wm. (W H) Holt.

10 Oct. 1709. Proved by Joseph Baker, John Young and Wm. Holt.

Page 256. 10 8ber [Oct.] 1709. Bond of Thomas Burnett Junr. as executor of Lucretia Burnett. Unto Fra. Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, John Gatewood and Richard Gatewood.

Thomas (B) Burnett junr.  
John (J) Gatewood  
Richard Gatewood

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.  
10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 256. 10 8ber [Oct.] 1709. Bond of Jno. Gatewood as guardian of Eliza. Dyer. Unto Fra. Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Robt. Mills and Richard Gatewood.

Jno. (J) Gatewood  
Robt. (X) Mills  
Richard Gatewood

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.  
10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 256. 10 8ber [Oct.] 1709. One heiffer calfe called Strawberry given by Jno. Follows to Jno. Brown the son of Buckenham and Elizabeth Brown.

John Fallows  
10 Oct. 1709. Acknowledged by John Follows.

Pages 256-57. Peter Harwood. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 Aug. 1709. No total valuation.

Henry (H) Woodnot  
John (X) Webb  
Richard Bush

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether 6 Oct. 1709.  
10 Oct. 1709. Presented by Owen Owens and Mary his wife late Mary Harwood, executrix.

Page 258. 24 Oct. 1709. Richard Booker of Glo. County to my son Richard Booker junr.

One moiety of tract on Portobacco Swamp containing 116 acres, to be laid out including the plantation he now liveth on

Richard Booker

Wit: William Lobb, John Clarke, Edwd. Booker.

10 Nov. 1709. Richard Booker by Frederick Coghill his attorney acknowledged this deed.

24 Oct. 1709. Richard Booker of Glo. County appoint my good friend Frederick Coghill of Essex County to be my attorney

Richard Booker

Wit: William Lobb, John Clarke, Edwd. Booker.

10 Nov. 1709. Proved by William Lobb and John Clarke.

Page 258. 10 Feb. 1708 [1709]. Mary Ward to my two sons Bryant and Samuel Ward. For affection and personall love.

Tract in Essex County I am possessed of by the last will of my deceased husband Richard Barber late of Rappa. County, 4 May 1676.

Mary (M) Ward

Wit: Tho. Ramsey, William Warren.

10 Nov. 1709. Acknowledged by Mary Ward.



Pages 258-59. Thomas Hinds. Inventory. 3 Nov. 1709. Made in obedience to order of 10 Oct. 1709. No total valuation; includes debts owed by Lewis Watkins, Paul Gibbons, James Webb, Sarah Camill, Saml. Coates, John Mitchell.

James Edmondson

Will Young

Hen (H) Woodnott

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether 3 9ber [Nov.] 1709. 10 Nov. 1709. Presented by Rebecca Hines, executrix.

Page 260. Will of Andrew Dyer in South Farnham Parish in the County of Essex, being very sick and weak of body, dated 8 Feb. 1698/9.

All my land unto my son Andrew Dyer but in case my son shall depart this life before he comes to the age of twenty one years to the child my loving wife Mary Dyer is now a child withall, but if the child depart this life then to my loving wife Mary.

My neck of land lying in the fork joining upon John Chick's spring branch be not cleared or any timber fallen during my child or children's nonage.

All the rest of my estate unto my said loving wife during her widdowhood, but in case she marries what is left of my estate to be appraised and equally divided between her and my child or children.

My loving wife and my son Andrew executrix and executor.

Andrew (A) Dyer

Wit: John (J) Chick, Tho. Wheeler

The evidences being dead, William Fausett who married the executrix makes oath he found the will amongst the said Andrew Dyer his papers.

Page 260. 10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Bond of Wm. Price, Ann Price, Danl. Austin and Susanna Austin as administrators of Ann Coggin. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, John Pickett and John Boughan.

Wm. (W) Price

Daniel Austin

Jno. Pickett

Jno. Boughan

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.

10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 260-61. Will of Benjamin Moseley of the County of Essex, dated 7 Nov. 1709.

Unto my son William Moseley my half of my mill now standing on Occupation Creek after the decease of my loving wife Elizabeth Moseley and in case my son die before he attains to the age of eighteen or married, then my daughter Mary Moseley to have the halfe at the decease of my son. After my said daughter's decease the halfe of my mill unto my daughter in law Elizabeth Catlett and for default of issue by any of them, then to my two nephews.

To my son William Moseley my two great rings, one mourning and the other plaine, and my two gunns at the age of eighteen and in case he dies before to fall to my two nephews William and John Moseley.

To my dear and loving wife all my estate not before bequeathed

she to give what part she shall think fit to her daughter Elizabeth Catlett.

My loving wife Elizabeth Moseley executrix.

Benja. Moseley

Wit: Samuel Dry, William Moseley, William Silver.

10 Dec. 1709. Proved by Samuel Dry and William Moseley.

Page 261. Will of Leonard Chamberlin of Essex County, planter, being sick and weak, dated 13 Sept. 1703.

To Oner Garet one cow and calf at the spring of the year, to remain on the plantation for her use. Oner Garet to remain on the plantation till my son John comes of age.

To Oner Garet one ring of twenty shillings price.

To John Games and his wife each of them one ring a piece of twenty shillings price.

To my son John Chamberline all my dividend of land and rest of my estate, only my said son shall not sell any land, timber nor any part of the estate untill he shall come to the age of twenty five years without the consent of John Games which I doe appoint to be over my son till he comes of full age to see that he shall be brought up to school to learn to read and write and cast up accounts.

John Games and my son John Chamberline to be executors.

Leonard Chamberline

Wit: Thomas (T) Parbard, John (J) Taler, Joseph Morton.

10 Dec. 1709. Proved by Joseph Morton.

Page 262. 10 Dec. 1709. Bond of John Chamberline and John Games as executors of Leonard Chamberline. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £1000 sterling. Securities, John Crow and John Boughan.

John Chamberline

John Games

John Crow

John Boughan

Wit: Ja. Alderson, James Boughan junr.

10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 262. 10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Bond of Francis Meriwether as guardian of Andrew Dyer. Unto James Boughan of Essex County Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Security, Richard Buckner.

Francis Meriwether

R. Buckner

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 262-63. Lucretia Burnett. Inventory. 5 Dec. 1709. Made in obedience to orders of 10 Oct. and 10 Nov. 1709. No total valuation; some items not valued.

James Fullerton

John Haile

Jno. Pickett

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan 5 Dec. 1709.

10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Presented by Thomas Burnett junr., executor.



Page 264. 10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Bond of Daniel Austin (and Susanna his wife) as administrators of Thomas Coggin. Unto Fra. Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Wm. Johnson and Owen Owens.

Daniel Austin  
Wm. Johnson  
Owen (O O) Owens

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Wm. Covington.  
10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 264. 5 Nov. 1709. Samuel Hinshaw of Essex County unto my cousin Katherine Cook, daughter of John Cooke of same. For love and affection.

One young cow with a crop and a slipe taken off the under side of the right eare and with a halfe spade on the left eare.

Samuel (X) Henshaw

Wit: Keiza (H) Henshaw, Elizabeth (E) Henshaw.  
10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.

Page 264. 5 Nov. 1709. Samuel Hinshaw of Essex County unto my cousin Sarah Cook the daughter of John Cooke of same. For love and affection.

One young cow marked with a swallowfork in the right ear, 1 crope and an underkeill in the left ear.

Samuel Henshaw

Wit: Kezia (H) Henshaw, Elizabeth (E) Henshaw.  
10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 264-66. 10 Dec. 1709. James Boughan Senr. of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, Gent., to William Holt of same, planter. In exchange for 100 acres.

100 acres, part of 550 acres granted to William Johnson by patent 26 April 1704 and by William Johnson assigned to James Boughan 9 June 1704, in said parish ... in a branch of Master's Swamp ... road that leads to John Loving's ...

James Boughan

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Benja. Fisher.

10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged by James Boughan.

10 Dec. 1709. Bond of James Boughan Senr. of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, Gent., unto William Holt of same, planter. For £20. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

James Boughan

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Benja. Fisher.

10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 266-67. 10 Dec. 1709. William Holt of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to James Boughan Senr. of same, Gent. In exchange for 100 acres.

100 acres in said parish which is one half of a patent of 200 acres granted to James Boughan 20 Oct. 1704 and by James Boughan made over to Richard Holt and William Holt by deed 2 Feb. 1705 ... small branch of Piscataway Creek that divides this land from the land of Robert Young ... William Holt's part to lye back in the woods ...

William (W H) Holte

Wit: Erasmus Allen, Benja. Fisher.

10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged by William Holt.

Page 267. Daniel Henry. Estate account. Consists of £66.9.6, the net proceeds of 11 hogsheads of tobacco shipt for England and consigned to Mr. Henry Offley.

Signed by Dorothy (H) Henry.

10 Dec. 1709. Presented by Dorothy Henry, administratrix.

Page 267. 10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Bond of John Lomax, Gent., as collector of 11,569 $\frac{1}{2}$  pounds of tobacco, being the whole county levy. Unto Our Sovereigne Lady Queen Ann. For 23139 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Richard Buckner and Robert Beverley of Essex County, Gent.

Jno. Lomax

R. Buckner

R. Beverley

Wit: James Boughan junr., Ja. Alderson.

10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Acknowledged.

Pages 267-68. 10 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Bond of Ann Man as administratrix of John Man. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £300 sterling. Securities, Thomas Todd junr. and Ja. Fullerton.

Ann (M) Man

Tho. Todd junr.

Ja. Fullerton

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Dec. 1707. Acknowledged.

Page 268. Will of Edward Goldman of the Parish of St. Ann's in the County of Essex, being sick and weak in body, dated 3 Nov. 1709.

All my lands I hold by patents in this neck unto my son Francis.

Unto my son Thomas all the lands I hold in Pannell's patent.

The lands which I hold in the range be sold and added to my personall estate.

To my brother Francis my halfe of the mill, he paying to my executors £30 sterling.

Unto my beloved wife Martha seven Negroes according to the quality of the whole dureing her naturall life.

Unto my sonnns Francis and Thomas my other fourteen Negroes to be equally divided, and the reversion of the Negroes given to my wife to descend unto my sons equally. The whole belonging to my children be wholly invested and managed by my brother Francis.

Unto my beloved wife the Japan cabinett and £20 sterling.

Unto Peter Godfrey for his trouble £3 sterling.

Unto Rebecca Tomlin twenty shillings to buy her a mourning ring.

Unto my sister Mary Goldman twenty shillings to buy her also a mourning ring.

Unto Mr. Saml. Thacker and his wife each of them twenty shillings for the use above mentioned.

All the rest of my personal estate with the proceeds of the mill and land when sold with what moneys I have in England be equally divided betwixt my beloved wife and two children.

In case my wife should be with child, if it lives it shall



have an equall part of my personall estate with my two sonns  
and an equall part of the land with my present youngest sonne.

What tobacco I have be shipt home on the account and risque  
of my beloved wife and children to be equally divided.

The interest of my sonns' estates be only apply'd to their  
education and the overplus if any be to be paid unto them.

My silver hilted rapier unto my brother Francis.

My beloved wife and my brother Francis executors.

Edw. Gouldman

Wit: Saml. Thacker, Mary Thacker, Peter Godfrey.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Proved by Saml. Thacker and Mary Thacker.

Pages 268-69. 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Bond of Fran. Gouldman and  
Martha Gouldman as executors of Edward Gouldman. Unto James  
Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For  
£3000 sterling. Securities, Richard Buckner and William  
Daingerfield.

Francis Gouldman

Martha Gouldman

Richd. Buckner

Wm. Daingerfield

Wit: Fran. Moore, Ja. Alderson.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged.

Pages 269-71. 6-6 July 1709. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County  
to Thomas Emerson and John Emerson, sons of Henry Emerson, of  
Middlesex County. Lease and release; for 3000 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 1400 acres granted Tinsley by patent 26  
April 1704 in St. Ann's Parish, on the head of Portobago Creek  
... corner of Thomas Tucker's land by a branch of Portobago ...  
Thacker's line ...

Tho. (X) Tinsley

Wit: John (J) Morgan, John (J) Gouge.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged by Tho. Tinsley. Robert  
Cooke by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah Tinsley  
wife to Thomas relinquished her right of dower.

Bond of Thomas Tinsley of Essex County, planter, to Tho.  
Emerson and John Emmerson, sonns to Henry Emerson of Middlesex  
County. For 6000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in  
indentures.

Tho. (X) Tinsley

Wit: John (J) Morgan, John (J) Gouge.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged.

6 July 1709. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley relinquishes  
her right of dower and appoint her friend Robert Cooke to be  
her attorney.

Sarah (S) Tinsley

Wit: John (J) Morgan, John (J) Gouge.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 271-72. Will of Dorothy Henry of St. Ann's Parish in  
Essex County, being weak of body, dated 19 Dec. 1709.

Unto my granddaughter Susanna Boughan 300 acres which I live  
on. If Susanna Boughan should dye and leave no issue, then to  
my granddaughter Susanna Curtis.

Unto my two grandsons Thomas and Augustine Lee the other  
part which I live on to be equally divided. If either should

dye and leave no issue, his part to my grandson Augustine Curtis. They should have equall part of the timber, not making any wast.

My grandaughter Susanna Boughan take 300 acres where she pleases.

Unto Susanna Boughan my granddaughter Negroes Tom and Nan his wife and Tom their son, Beck their daughter. A young Negro woman and a young child named Nane in room of the £25 I owe her.

Unto Augustine Lee my grandson two Negro, Robin and Cuffie, in consideration of £25 left him by his grandfather my dead husband.

Unto Elizabeth Goldman two Negro women Besuch, Judeth.

Unto my grandaughter Susanna Curtis one Negro girl Sarah.

Unto Elizabeth Curtis one Negro boy Jemy.

Unto Sarah Curtis one Negro boy Gabill.

Unto my two daughters Rose Curtis and Dorothy Ransome each a shilling, they having already had sufficient from me.

Unto my grandson Thomas Lee four cows and calves and also a feather bed and all furniture and horse called Warner.

Unto my daughter Mary Leftwich one Negro man Jack Muno to go upon the plantation to Susanna Boughan.

Unto my grandson Augustine Lee fower cows and calves, a fether bed, rug, blankett, sheets and bolster, and an old black mare with a white star in her forehead, with her colt.

Unto my grandaughter Susanna Boughan my riding horse and a young mare and all the rest of my cattle and halfe of my plate, two beds and all furniture, halfe the pewter and household goods, the rest to be given to Thomas and Augustine Lee, and my hogs to be equally divided between Susanna Boughan, Thomas and Augustine Lee.

What I have left to my grandaughter Susanna Boughan when she dyes shall be at her disposall.

What my mother left me the corn and tobacco and the £45 for the two Negroes that was hanged shall go to pay my debts.

My clothes and linen to be divided amongst my granddaughters. My great trunk unto my grandaughter Susanna Boughan.

Unto my three granddaughters the other halfe of my plate, Elizabeth Goldman, Mary Leftwich, Dorothy Avery, to be equally divided.

Unto my daughter Mary Leftwich one bed, rug, sheets, blankets and bolster.

Unto Samuel Dry, school master, ten shillings or a gold ring for writing of this my will.

My very good friends Mr. John Boughan and his wife Susanna and Thomas Lee executors.

Dorothy (H) Hen:

Wit: Samuel Dry, Thomas (T) Ward, Wm. (X) Dickenson.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Proved by Thomas Ward and William Dickenson.

Page 272. 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Bond of John Boughan and Thomas Lee as executors of Dorothy Henry. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £2000 sterling. Securities, Jno. Games and Jas. Fullerton.

John Boughan



Thos. Ley  
John Games  
James Fullerton

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.  
10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged.

Pages 272-73. Will of Wm. Croudas of the Parish of Southpharnam and County of Essex, cooper, being sick in body, dated 14 Oct. 1709.

To my child that is now unborn that Sarah my beloved wife is now big withall whether male or female when he or she shall arrive at full age, one piece of land that I bought of Edward Esom containing 100 acres. If my child should die then land to fall to my beloved wife.

All the rest of my estate divided between my beloved wife and my said child.

My beloved wife executrix.

William (W) Croudas

Wit: Joseph Baker, Richard Gatewood, Robert Tirrell.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Proved by Joseph Baker and Richard Gatewood.

Page 273. 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Bond of Sarah Croudas as executor of William Croudas. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Jno. Morgan and Thomas Brown.

Sarah (X) Croudas  
Jno. (J) Morgan  
Tho. (T) Brown

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged.

Page 273. 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Bond of Jno. Callicote as administrator of Nicho. Harding. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Benja. Fisher and Henry Adcocke.

Jno. (J) Callicote  
Benja. Fisher  
Henry Adcocke

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Acknowledged.

Pages 273-74. Will of Elizabeth Moseley of Essex County and Parish of St. Ann's, dated 20 Xber [Dec.] 1709.

To my son William Moseley the plantation where I now live with 300 acres. In case he dyes without issue to my daughter Mary Moseley, and in case they both dye without issue unto my daughter Elizabeth Catlett. But if they all dye without issue to my next heir at law.

Unto my son William Moseley one Negro boy named Francis. In case he dyes before he attains to the age of eighteen years or married, to descend to the next heir at law before devised.

To my son William one silver tankard marked with W.C. and one great book intituled The life & death of the blessed Jesus, and one cane with his father's name on it, at the age of eighteen.

Unto my daughter Elizabeth Catlett one Negro woman Elizabeth,

one stone ring that was her father's and three silver spoons and my perl necklace, at eighteen years or married.

Unto my daughter Mary Moseley one Negro man Robin, at the age of eighteen years or married, two hoop gold rings and two silver spoons and two silver cupps and twenty shillings sterling money, at the aforesaid time.

All my books not yet bequeathed to be equally divided between my three children William Moseley, Eliza. Catlett and Mary Moseley. All the rest of my estate be equally divided between my three children.

If either of my daughters dye without heires the surviving daughter to have her legacie and if both dye without issue my son William to have both their parts. If my son dye before he comes to age then the surviving daughters to have his part.

My loving brother Samuel Thompson executor. My loving brothers Edward Moseley, John Hawkins and William Thompson trustees to see my will performed.

Elizabeth (E) Moseley

Wit: Edwa. Moseley, Samuel Dry, Wm. Thompson.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Proved by Samuel Dry and William Thompson.

Page 274. Will of Thomas Cooper in the County of Essex and in the parish of Southfarnham, being very sick and in a weak condition, dated 29 Dec. 1709.

To my wife Elizabeth Cooper, executor, all of the estate that God hath given me.

My daughter in law Anne Williamson, one shilling.

Unto Elizabeth Fethgfres, a cow with a white face.

To my daughter Sarah Cooper that bed that lyeth in my outward room with the furniture to it at her day of marriage, with a black cow called Pretty.

To my son Thomas Cooper to be heir of all my land. My wife to give my son Thomas Cooper a young horse at his coming of age

Thomas (T) Cooper

Wit: Thomas (T) Pemberton, Samuel Ranson, Homer Rodan.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Proved by Thomas Pemberton and Samuel Ranson.

Pages 274-75. Will of William Silver, being very sick and weak in body, dated 16 Nov. 1709.

Unto my son James Silver my buckneer gun.

The rest of my estate be equally divided between my son James and my wife Margaret.

My whole estate be inventoried and appraised.

My wife Margaret keep my son till he come to the age of eighteen. If my wife should die, then my loving friend Wm. Thompson take him and all that shall belong to him.

If my son receive hard usage from the hands of his mother or any other person, then Wm. Thompson to take him and see that my son be brought up in the fear of God and that he be learned to read and write.

My loving wife Margaret executrix. My loving friend Wm. Thompson executor in trust.

William Silver

Wit: Edwa. Moseley, Christopher (M) Man.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Proved by Edwa. Moseley and Christopher Man.



Page 275. 10 Feb. 1709/10. Bond of Margaret Silver as executrix of William Silver. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Thomas Davis and Job Vergitt.

Margt. (W) Silver  
Tho. (X) Davis  
Job (X) Vergitt

Wit: John Boughan, Ja. Alderson.  
10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 275. Will of Samuel Green of Essex County and So. farnham Parish, planter, being sick and weak of body, dated 11 Jan. 1709/10.

To my son Paul Green the plantation whereon he now dwells during life.

To my son Paul Green all my cooper's tools and all my books as his full due of dowre.

To my son in law Charles Hall one shilling sterling as his full due of dowre.

To my loving wife Sarah Green all my personal estate.

To my loving wife Sarah Green the plantation whereon I now dwell with the orchard, houses, fences.

To my loving wife Sarah Green all my track of land with whatsoever proffits may accrue during her naturall life.

After the decease of my loving wife Sarah all my land to my son Paul Green.

My loving wife Sarah Green executrix.

Saml. (S G) Green

Wit: Vincent (V) Wash, John Cruff, Henry Rose.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Proved by John Cruff and Henry Rose.

Pages 275-76. 10 Feb. 1709/10. Bond of Sarah Green as executrix of Samuel Green. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Jno. Crow and Benja. Fisher. Sarah (S) Green

John Crow

Benja. Fisher

Wit: John Boughan, Ja. Alderson.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 276-79. Dorothy Henry. Inventory. 9 Feb. 1709/10. Made in obedience to order of 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. John Boughan and Susanna his wife and Thomas Lee, executors. Total valuation £479.8.5½, including fifteen Negroes valued at £237; a few items not valued.

Edwa. Moseley

Bucken<sup>m</sup>. Browne

Edward Rowzee

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Presented by John Boughan and Susanna his wife, and Thomas Lee, executors.

Page 280. 10 Feb. 1709/10. Bond of Wm. Halbert and Mary his wife as administrators of Thomas Wood. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Bates and John Strang.

Wm. (W) Halbert

Mary (X) Halbert  
John Bates  
John Strang

Wit: Nath. Sanders, Ja. Alderson.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 280. 10 Feb. 1709/10. Bond of Eliza. Cooper as executrix of Thomas Cooper. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent. in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Richard Cooper and Jno. Crow.

Eliza. (X) Cooper  
Richd. (R) Cooper  
John Crow

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Nath. Sanders.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 280-81. 8 Feb. 1709/10. John Bates and Phebe his wife of Essex County to Thomas Merritt of same. For a valuable consideration.

25 acres ... a spring branch ... land of Peter Hinun ... the horse branch ...

John Bates  
Phebe Bates

Wit: John Merritt, David Wilson.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged by John Bates. Phebe Bates wife of John relinquished her right of dower.

Pages 281-82. Mr. Leonard Chamberlin. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 Dec. 1709. Total valuation £196.14.4 including three Negroes valued at £57.

Wm. Daingerfield  
Joseph Edmondson  
Henry (H) Reeves  
Edward (E) Fawkner

Appraisers sworn before Robert Coleman 7 Jan. 1709/10.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Presented by John Games and John Chamberlin, executors.

Pages 282-83. John Man. Inventory. 13 Jan. 1709/10. Made in obedience to order of 10 Dec. 1709. Total valuation £21.14.0.

John Haile  
John Burnett  
John (J) Gatewood  
Jno. Pickett

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Presented by Ann Man, administratrix.

Page 283. Whereas several laws have confirmed to this county of Essex 50 acres for a town and John Catlett, Richard Covington, William Tomlin and Thomas Meriwether, Gent., are appointed feoffees in trust,

John Catlett and Richard Covington to Joseph Smith of Tappahannock Town, merchant. For 170 pounds of tobacco.

One half acre or lott in the Burgh of Tappahannock, numbered 11 on the plat made by Mr. Harry Beverley 13 July 1706, and taken up formerly by Augustine Smith and by him lapsed.

Rent, one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hemp seed



on 10 October annually.

John Catlett  
Richard Covington

Wit: John Bagge, R. Beverley.

10 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged by John Catlett and Richard Covington.

Page 283. 11 Feb. 1709/10. Bond of Benja. Fisher as administrator of John Richards. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Thomas Wheeler and Jno. Webb.

Benja. Fisher  
Tho. Wheeler  
John (X) Webb

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.

11 Feb. 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 284-85. 9 March 1709/10. John Evans of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, sawyer (one of the sons and devisees of John Evans of same, deceased) to Thomas Evans of same, planter (brother of the said John Evans). For 4000 pounds of tobacco.

125 acres in the parish aforesaid on the branches of Hoskins Creek ... John Meadors land ... by the rowling path ... land of James Taylor ... granted unto John Evans father of John Evans 20 April 1687 and by John Evans the father devised to his son John Evans by his last will ...

John (J) Evans

Wit: Thomas Evett Junr., Henry (H) Brown, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged by John Evans.

9 March 1709/10. Bond of John Evans of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, sawyer, to Thomas Evans of same, planter. For 8000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

John (J) Evans

Wit: Thomas Evett Junr., Henry (H) Brown, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 285-87. 9 March 1709/10. Thomas Evans of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, (one of the sons and devisees of John Evans, late of same parish, planter) to John Evans of same, sawyer. For 4000 pounds of tobacco.

60 acres given unto Thomas Evans by the last will of John Evans father to Thomas ... except one half acre which the said Thomas Evans reserves for a burying place, it being where his father and mother lieth interred ...

Thomas (I) Evans

Wit: Thomas Evett Junr., Henry (H) Brown, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged by Thomas Evans.

9 March 1709/10. Bond of Thomas Evans of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Evans of same, sawyer. For 8000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Thomas (T) Evans

Wit: Thomas Evett Junr., Henry (H) Brown, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 287-88. Thomas Cooper. Inventory. 3 March 1709/10. Made in obedience to order of 10 Feb. 1709/10. No total valuation shown.

Benja. Fisher

William Dunn

Richard (R) Taylor

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 March 1709/10. Presented by Elizabeth Cooper, executrix.

Pages 288-89. Samuel Green. Inventory. 25 Feb. 1709/10.

Made in obedience to order of 10 Feb. 1709/10. Total valuation £70.9.8.

Henry (H) Woodnutt

Danll. Dobyns

Nicholas Smith Junr.

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 March 1709/10. Presented by Sarah Green, executrix.

Page 289. Will of William Gannock of St. Ann's Parish in Essex County, planter, being very sick and weak in body, dated 2 March 1709/10.

Unto my daughter Mary one horse colt belonging to a mare of Mathew Collins's.

One young mare to my granddaughter Elizabeth Collins and a brinded heiffer that runs upon Mathew Collins' plantation, at the day of marriage. If Elizabeth Collins doth dye without heires the legacies shall return to William Collins and if he should die to return to my daughter Mary Collins.

Unto Mathew Collins one small feather bed and a red rugg.

The rest of the estate divided into three parts, the one to my wife Margt. Gannock and the other two to my son John Gannock and if John Gannock dies without heires to return to Mathew Collins.

Mathew Collins my executor.

Wm. Gannocke

Wit: Frederick (F) Coghill, Thomas Meades, Richd. Booker.

10 March 1709/10. Proved by Thomas Meades and Richard Booker.

Page 289. 10 March 1709/10. Bond of Mathew Collins as executor of William Gannock. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Paul Micou and Richard Booker.

Mathew (X) Collins

Paul Micou

Richd. Booker

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 289-90. Will of Robert Mills of the County of Essex, being sick and weake in body, dated 5 Jan. 1709.

All my lands unto my daughter Anne, Jane my now wife to live upon the plantation during her naturall life without disturbance or molestation, provided she do not marry, but in case she marry then my daughter be imediately in possession of my whole lands. If Ann should die without issue, my land to descend to my daughter Hannah.

To my daughter Frances the now wife of Henry Byrom all my interest of a marsh that lyes adjoining to the land formerly given to her by deed of gift.

To my loving wife Jane one Negro woman Flora during her



naturall life, provided she do not marry; then to my daughter Hannah.

To my daughter Hannah one large table and one forme belonging to it, one feather bed which she now lies on and the furniture thereto belonging, at the age of nineteen or day of marriage.

To my daughter Anne two chaires, one chest, one feather bed and furniture, at the age of eighteen or day or marriage.

To my son in law Francis Brown one feather bed which I had by my intermarriage with his mother my now wife.

To my son John Mills one shilling sterling.

All my pewter to be equally divided between my loving wife Jane and my two daughters Hannah and Anne Mills, at the ages before recited.

To my daughter Frances the now wife of Henry Byrom all the feathers that is in an old tick lying under the bed whereon I now lye.

To my two daughters in law Jane and Elizabeth Brown two cows each when they shall arrive to the age of twelve years.

All the rest of my cattle to my loving wife Jane. In case my wife dye or marry, equally divided between my daughters Hannah and Ann Mills.

To my loving wife Jane one horse named Trep. My horse Troper be sold if my wife shall so think fitt and the money or tobacco be divided equally between my wife and my two daughters Hannah and Anne Mills.

To my son in law Francis Brown one year old mare colt. My daughter in law Jane Brown have the first colt that shall come of the mare and my daughter in law Eliza. Brown have the second.

All the rest of my estate to my two daughters Hannah and Ann Mills equally.

My loving wife Jane Mills and Henry Byrom executors.

Robert (X) Mills

To Francis, Jane and Eliza Brown my son and daughters in law, each one young beast being down at Piscataway. To my wife the bed and furniture whereon I now lye during her naturall life, then to go to my two daughters Hannah and Ann Mills.

Wit: Peter Byrom, Francis (O) Byrom, Salvator Muscoe.

10 March 1709/10. Proved by Peter Byrom and Salvator Muscoe.

Page 291. 10 March 1709/10. Bond of Henry Byrom as executor of Robert Mills. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Salvator Muscoe and Robert Jones.

Henry Byrom

Salvator Muscoe

Robt. Jones

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 March 1709/10, Acknowledged.

Pages 291-94. Mr. Edward Gouldman. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Presented to appraisers by Mrs. Martha Gouldman his wife and Mr. Francis Gouldman. No total valuation shown; includes books listed by title, servant woman Elizabeth Clenten, and 21 slaves valued at £392.10.0. Ro. Brooke

Augt. Smith

Tho. Ramsey

Appraisers sworn before Richd. Covington.

10 March 1709/10. Presented by Martha Gouldman and Francis Gouldman, executors.

Pages 294-96. Thomas Woods. Inventory. 21 Feb. 1709 [1710] Presented by Mary Wood his widdow and relict and by Wm. Halbert lately intermarrying with the widdow. No total valuation shown.

Robt. Moss

John (M) Mills

Edwa. Moseley

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

10 March 1709/10. Presented by William Halbert and Mary his wife, late Mary Wood, administrators.

Page 296-97. Will of Thos. Harper of Essex County, dated 17 Jan. 1709.

Unto my loving wife Mary Harper the plantation whereon I now live with a hundred acres of land dureing her life with the third part of all my personall estate.

Unto my son Thomas Harper 100 acres adjacent to my plantation and in the same tract whereon I now live.

To my son Soloman Harper 144 acres in Essex County adjacent to the land of William Cocks, being part of a tract of 244 acres

To my daughter Mary Harper 100 acres being the other part of the aforesaid 244 acres.

All the other part of my personall estate equally divided between my three children Soloman, Thos. and Mary Harper.

My loving wife Mary Harper executrix.

Thomas Harper

Wit: Jno. Pickett, Hen. (HB) Boughan, Willm. (C) Cox.

10 March 1709/10. Proved by Henry Boughan and William Cox.

Page 297. 10 March 1709/10. Bond of Mary Harper as executrix of Thomas Harper. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Wm. Cox and John Harper.

Mary (X) Harper

Wm. (C) Cox

John Harper

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 297. William Silver. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 Feb. 1709 [1710]. Presented to view by Margaret Silver, executrix. Total valuation £30.16.4.

John Boughan

Ralph Rowzee

James Sheppey

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

10 March 1709/10. Presented by Margaret Silver, executrix.

Pages 298-99. 1-2 March 1709 [1710]. Thomas Short of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, Gent., to Richard Kemp of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Gent. Lease and release; for £85 sterling.



146 acres and 8 perches ... trees standing by the river which parteth this and John Pain's land ... into the woods ... saplings standing near to the place where it is reputed stood the corner and by the saw pitt path formerly known by the name of Fogg's path ... south side of a Huckleberry Swamp in the line of Valentine Allen ... part of a dividend granted unto Richard Coleman, deceased.

Thomas Short

Wit: Henry Rose, James Boughan junr., Martin Kemp.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged by Thomas Short.

2 March 1709 [1710], Bond of Thomas Short of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Richard Kemp of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County. For £170 sterling. To fulfill covenants in deeds.

Thomas Short

Wit: Henry Rose, James Boughan junr., Martin Kemp.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Pages 299-300. 10 March 1709/10. Bond of George Loyd to keep an ordinary at his dwelling house at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Ann, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Jno. Boughan and Salvator Muscoe.

George Loyd

John Boughan

Salvator Muscoe

Wit: Ja. Fullerton, Ja. Alderson.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 300. 10 March 1709/10. Bond of Ephraim Paget to keep an ordinary at or near the Court House. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Anne, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, Nathl. Fogg, Richard Buckner and James Fullerton.

Ephraim Paget

Nath. Fogg

Richd. Buckner

Ja. Fullerton

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Geo. Loyd.

10 March 1709/10. Acknowledged.

Page 300. Will of Peter Brooke, planter, and of the parish of Southfarnham in the County of Essex, being sicke and weak in body, dated 13 June 1703.

My dearly beloved wife Ann Brooke executrix and give unto her all my estate during the term of life, excepting 100 acres adjacent to that which I am now seated upon which I give unto Samuel Stephens my son in law.

What shall remain after the death of my wife to my brother Thomas Brooke and Samuel Stephens to be equally divided.

Peter (P B) Brooke

Wit: John Ball, Thomas Brooke, Thomas Beccson [?], Richard (R B) Bradburys.

25 Feb. 1709/10. Wit: Lewis Latane, Vincent (X) Vash.

10 April 1710. Proved by Lewis Latane and Vincent Vash.

Page 301. 10 April 1710. Bond of Ann Brooke as executrix of Peter Brooke. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in

behalf of the Court. For £400 sterling. Securities, Lewis  
 Latane and Vincent Vash. Ann (N) Brooke  
 Lewis Latane  
 Vincent (X) Vauss

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Ja. Alderson.  
 10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 301. 10 April 1710. Bond of William Thompson as guardian  
 of William and John Moseley. Unto James Boughan of Essex  
 County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £300 sterling.  
 Securities, Edwd. Moseley, Timo. Hay and Jno. Morris.

Wm. Thompson  
 Edwa. Moseley  
 Timothy (H) Hay  
 Jno. (X) Morris

Wit: John Mills, Ja. Alderson.  
 10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 301-03. 8-8 April 1710. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County  
 to Thomas Snead of same. Lease and release; for 3000 pounds  
 of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 1100 acres granted to John May of Essex  
 County by patent 20 Oct. 1704 and by him sold to Tinsley ...  
 east side Beverley's Swamp ...

Thomas (O) Tinsley

Wit: Robt. Cooke, Cornelius Vaughan, John Miller.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. James Wood  
 by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah, wife of Thomas  
 Tinsley, relinquished her right of dower.

8 April 1710. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley relinquishes  
 her right of dower and appoint James Wood to acknowledge the  
 same.

Sarah (S) Tinsley

Wit: Thomas (T) Jack, John (J) Tinsley.

10 April 1710. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 303-04. 8-8 April 1710. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County  
 to Cornelius Vaughan of King and Queen County. Lease and  
 release; for 3000 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 1100 acres granted to John May by patent  
 20 Oct. 1704 and by May sold to Tinsley ... Beverley's Swamp  
 on the east side ...

Thomas (O) Tinsley

Wit: Robt. Cooke, John Miller, William Scott.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. James Wood  
 by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah Tinsley wife to  
 Thomas Tinsley relinquished her right of dower.

8 March [April 1710] Sarah wife of Thomas Tinsley doth  
 relinquish her right of dower and appoint her friend James  
 Wood to acknowledge the same.

Sarah (S) Tinsley

Wit: Thomas (T) Jacks, John (J) Tinsley.

10 April 1710. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 304-06. 8-8 April 1710. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County  
 to Thomas Bell of same. Lease and release; for 2500 pounds of



tobacco.

125 acres, part of 1100 acres granted to John May by patent 20 Oct. 1704 and by him sold to Tinsley ... Cornelius Vaughan's land ...

Thomas (O) Tinsley

Wit: Robt. Cooke, Cornelius Vaughan, John Miller.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. James Wood by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah Tinsley wife to Thomas Tinsley relinquished her right of dower.

8 April [1710]. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley doth relinquish her right of dower and appoint her friend James Wood to acknowledge the same.

Sarah (S) Tinsley

Wit: Thomas (T) Jack, John (J) Tinsley.

10 April 1710. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 306-07. 8-10 April 1710. Thomas Tinsley of Essex County to William Makinne of same. Lease and release; for 2000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, part of 1100 acres granted to John May of Essex County by patent 20 Oct. 1704 and by him sold to Tinsley ... Thomas Sneed's land ... a valley corner to Thomas Bell's land ...

Thomas (O) Tinsley

Wit: Cornelius Vaughan, Robt. Cooke, John Miller.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Tinsley. James Wood by virtue of a letter of attorney from Sarah Tinsley wife to Thomas Tinsley relinquishes her right of dower.

8 April [1710]. Sarah the wife of Thomas Tinsley doth relinquish her right of dower and appoint her friend James Wood to acknowledge the same.

Sarah (S) Tinsley

Wit: Thomas (T) Jack, John (J) Tinsley.

10 April 1710. Proved by the witnesses.

Page 308. 10 April 1710. Bond of Timothy Driscoll as guardian of John Goar. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Williams and James Webb.

Timothy Driscoll

John Williams

James (J) Webb

Wit: Paul Green, Ja. Alderson

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 308. Will of Johns Dicks of Essex County, being sick and weak of body, dated 21 May 1697/8 [sic].

Unto my eldest son Thomas, my son James, my son William and my son John 500 acres which I formerly bought of James Vaughon and John Vaughon in Southfarnham Parish, to be equally divided when my youngest son John shall arrive to the age of twenty one years. But I give my eldest son Thomas free liberty to seat upon the tract upon any part thereof when he shall attain to the age of twenty one years and he have his first choice. In case my eldest son Thomas or any of the rest of my sons die without heirs, then the tract of land to be equally divided amongst the rest.

Unto my dear and loving wife Ursula my plantation which I

now live upon which I formerly bought of William Covington Senr., lately deceased, to dispose of as she shall think fit, as also what stock of cattle and hogs, horses and mares and all other moveables whatsoever I now have and enjoy.

My dear and loving wife Ursula executrix.

John Dicks

Wit: Mary (M) Nubell, Samll. Coates.

10 April 1710. Proved by Mary Crow late Mary Nubell and Samll. Coates.

Pages 308-10. 5 April 1710. George Andrewson of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Thomas Heires of same. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres upon the branches of Clayborn's Creek ... corner to said Andrewson's land and in the line of Thomas Tharpe ... line of John Hackeley ... line of George Prockter ... corner tree to the said Prockter and Andrewson of 200 acres Andrewson bought formerly of Robt. Payn ...

George Andrewss

Elizabeth (X) Andrews

Wit: Samll. Stallord, Carrell (A) Duinn.

10 April 1710. George Andrews acknowledged to Thomas Ayres this deed and Elizabeth Andrews wife to the said George relinquished her right of dower.

5 April 1710. Possession granted Thomas Heirs. Wit: Samll. Bartlett, James Bartlett.

5 April 1710. Bond of George Andrewson of St. Parish [sid] Essex County, to Thos. Heirs of same. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

George Andrews

Wit: Samll. Stallord, Carrell (A) Dunn.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 310. Will of Richard Webb of Essex County and So. Farnham Parish, planter, being sick and weak of body, dated 20 Jan. 1709.

To my sister in law Ann Webb wife to James Webb a dark iron gray mare.

All my whole estate to my loving brother James Webb.

My said brother James Webb executor.

Richard (R) Webb

Wit: Edward (E) Lawrence, Henry Rose.

10 April 1710. Proved by Edward Lawrence and Henry Rose.

Page 310. 10 April 1710. Bond of James Webb as executor of Richard Webb. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Henry Rose and Owen Owens. Ja. (J) Webb

Henry Rose

Owen (O O) Owens

Wit: Ro. Jones, Ja. Alderson

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 310. 10 April 1710. Bond of Margt. Webb as administratrix of Thomas Webb. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities



Paul Green and William Fosset.

Margt. (H) Webb  
Paul Green  
Will Fauset

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Wm. Thompson.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 311. Samuel Green. Additional inventory. 8 April 1710. Estate not valued; consists of 960 pounds of tobacco and a young mare.

Signed by Sarah (S) Green.

Wit: Paul Green, Ann (M) Mann.

10 April 1710. Presented by Sarah Green.

Page 311. Will of Mary Lake, being very sick and weak, dated 30 Jan. 1709.

To my son John Harper one feather bed and furniture.

One mare filly to my grandson Soloman Harper.

One cow and calf to William Harper.

To my Godson William Neal one gray mare, provided he live and abides with my dafter in law Mary Harper till he attains to the age of twenty one years.

All my wearing apparel to equally divided between my two daughters in law Ledey Harper and Mary Harper.

To my two grandsons Soloman Harper and Thomas Harper two cattle.

John Harper executor.

Mary (M) Lake

Wit: James Fullerton, Thomas Burnett.

10 April 1710. Proved by James Fullerton and Thomas Burnett.

Page 311. 10 April 1710. Bond of Jno. Harper as executor of Mary Lake. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, James Boughan junr. and William Price.

John Harper

James Boughan junr.

Wm. (P) Price

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 311-12. Thomas Harper. Inventory. 5 April 1710. Made in obedience to order of 10 March 1709/10. No total valuation shown.

James Fullerton

John Haile

John Pickett

Appraisers sworn before James Boughan.

10 April 1710. Presented by Mary Harper, executrix.

Page 312. 11 Dec. 1708. Richard Sanderson of High common yate in Morresby in the county of Cumberland, yeoman, and Jacob Nicholson of high house in St. Bees in the county afore-said, yeoman, trustees and guardians for the children, goods and chattels of Francis Whiteside, late of Whitehaven in the county of Cumberland, marriner, deceased, appoint Samuel Thacker of Essex County of Rappahannock River in America, Gent.,

attorney to demand and receive of George Loyd of Essex County, planter, and all other persons sums owing.

Richard Sanderson

Jacob Nicholson

Wit: James Hayton, Richd. Hayton (X), Clemt. Nicholson, Hen. Johnson.

10 April 1710. Proved by James Hayton and Richard Hayton.

Pages 312-13. 5 March 1709 [1710]. Anthony Palmer of the City of Philadelphia, merchant, appoint Robt. Tucker of Virginia, merchant, my attorney to receive sums due to me.

Anthony Palmer

Wit: Clemt. Plumsted, George Claypoole, Israel Pemberton.

10 April 1710. Proved by Clem. Plumsted.

Page 313. 10 April 1710. Bond of Richd. Covington as administrator of Richd. Cooke. Unto James Boughan of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Security, Jno. Boughan.

Richd. Covington

John Boughan

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 April 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 313-14. 29 April [1710]. Anne by the Grace of God, of Great Brittain, France and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the faith &c

Commission to John Catlett, John Taliaferro, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, John Lomax, Stephen Loyd, Jos. Smith, Henry Robinson, Wm. Woodford, Paul Micou, as justices to keep our peace in the County of Essex.

E. Jenings

Page 314. 29 April 1710. John Catlett, John Taliaferro, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, John Lomax, Stephen Loyd, Jas. Smith, Henry Robinson, Wm. Woodford and Paul Micou being appointed justices,

Commission to John Catlett, John Taliaferro, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington or Samuel Thacker to administer oaths.

E. Jenings

Page 314. 10 May 1710. Bond of Robert Coleman as Sheriff of Essex County. Unto Our Sovereign Lady the Queen. For £1000 sterling. Securities, John Games and John Boughan.

Robt. Coleman

Jno. Games

John Boughan

Wit: Ja. Alderson, William Scott.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 314-15. 29 April 1710. Anne by the Grace of God of Great Brittain, France and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the faith, &c Commission to Robert Coleman as sheriff of Essex County.

E. Jenings



Page 315. 8 May 1710. Whereas King William and Queen Mary by their Royal Charter 8 February in the fourth year of their reign were pleased to grant to Francis Nicholson, Lieutenant Governor of Virginia and Maryland, William Cole, Ralph Wormley, William Byrd, and John Lear, Esqrs., James Blaire, John Farnifold, Stephen Fouace, and Samuel Gray, Clerks, Thomas Millner, Christopher Robinson, Charles Scarburgh, John Smith, Benja. Harrison, Miles Cary, Henry Hartwell, Wm. Randolph and Mathew Page, Gent., trustees for the College of William and Mary in Virginia, the office of Surveyor General, and whereas the trustees have nominated me William Buckner to execute the office,

I, William Buckner, out of the good confidence and certain knowledge I have of the ability and integrity of Augustine Smith, Gent., to execute the office of surveyor, appoint him surveyor of the County of Essex.

Wm. Buckner

Page 315. 10 May 1710. Bond of Samuel Thompson as administrator of Benja. Moseley. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Edward Moseley, Wm. Thompson and John Williams.

Samll. Thompson

Edwa. Moseley

Wm. Thompson

John (W) Williams

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Lewis Latane.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 315-16. Will of Pheby Slaughter of Southfarnham Parish in Essex County, being sick and weak in body, dated 22 March 1708/9.

Unto my grandson Samuel Peachey my young horse called Darby.

Unto my granddaughter Phebe Latane the plantation that now Samuel Jones lives upon and all the woods and conveniences belonging thereunto during her natural life and also a young mare called Jeaney that is now unbroke and two cows and two yows and two you lambs and a feather bed and furniture and five peuter dishes one peutr bason and a dozen of peuter plates and a salt, one tankard and a chamber pot, one iron pott and a frying pan.

Unto my granddaughter Susanna Latane two cows and two yows, two you lambs and a fether bed and furniture, five pewter dishes and one pewter bason and a dozen of pewter plates, one salt, one tankard, one chamber pott, one iron pott and a frying pan.

Unto my daughter Phebe Latane my two Negros Samson and Nan and all my dividend of land except that small parcell that I have given unto my granddaughter Phebe Latane for her life and likewise all the remaining part of my personal estate both stock of cattle and hoggs, houshold goods and all whatsoever belongeth unto me.

My granddaughter Charlot Latane have one you and lamb.

My daughter Phebe Latane and her son Saml. Peachey and Henry Latane executors. My son in law Lewis Latane to be their adviser in all things.

Pheby Slaughter

Wit: John (J C) Callicote, Abr. Ayrton, Chr. Hodgkins.  
 10 April 1710. Proved by Abraham Ayrton.  
 10 May 1710. Proved by John Callicote.

Page 316. 10 May 1710. Bond of Lewis Latane as executor of Phebe Slaughter. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Richard Covington and Robt. Coleman.

Lewis Latane  
 Richd. Covington  
 Robt. Coleman

Wit: Ja. Alderson, James Edmondson  
 10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 316. 10 May 1710. Bond of Samuel Thompson as executor of Eliza. Moseley. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities Edward Moseley, Wm. Thompson and Jno. Williams.

Samll. Thompson  
 Edwa. Moseley  
 Wm. Thompson  
 John (W) Williams

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Lewis Latane.  
 10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 316-17. Will of John Finney of Southfarnham Parish in the County of Essex, being sick in body, dated 10 Dec. 1709.

Unto my eldest son John Finney my plantation and land I now live upon, only my dear and loving wife Margaret to have the use of plantation, barring her from seating or clearing the lower part, to support the bringing up of my children.

The rest of my goods be equally divided between my wife Margaret and my five children John, Richard, William, James and Ann. My loving wife Margaret being now with child the same child to have an equal share.

My loving brother John Gibbs and my dear and loving wife Margret executor and executrix.

My children shall not be at their estates or equall shares until they come of age.

John (J) Finney

Wit: Benj. Wattkins, James (X) Aires, Samll. Coates.

10 May 1710. Proved by Benja. Watkins, James Aires and Samll. Coates.

Page 317. 10 May 1710. Bond of Margaret Finney as executrix of John Finney. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £300 sterling. Securities, Ja. Edmondson and Jno. Crow.

Margret Finney  
 James Edmondson  
 John Crow

Wit: Geo. Loyd, Ja. Alderson.  
 10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 317-18. 9 May 1710. Rebecca Beland and John Adcock and Mary his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to William Compton of same. For 3000 pounds of tobacco.



50 acres, part of 200 acres formerly belonged to Joseph Beland, Senr., deceased, father of Rebecca and Mary, and after the decease of Joseph Beland Senr. descended to Joseph Beland Junr., who dying in his nonage, the said Rebecca Beland and Mary Adcock entered as parceners ... corner of James Fullerton and John Halle.

Rebecca (R) Beland

John Adcocke

Mary (M) Adcocke

Wit: Joseph Baker, Thomas Bell.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Rebecca Beland, John Adcock and Mary Adcock.

9 May 1710. Bond of Rebecca Beland, John Adcock and Mary his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to William Compton of same. For 6000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Rebecca (R) Beland

John Adcock

Mary (A M) Adcock

Wit: Joseph Baker, Thomas Bell.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 319. 9 May 1710. Joseph Baker and Amy his wife of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to William Compton of same. For £65.

250 acres which Amy Baker purchased in her widowhood of Mr. Francis Meriwether of said parish, Gent., in said parish on the south side of Hoskins' Creek ... on John Meador's line ... John Gatewood's line ... Thomas Wheeler's line ... Mary Gregory's line ...

Joseph Baker

Amy (A) Baker

Wit: Thomas Bell, Richard (X) Jones.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Joseph Baker and Amy Baker wife to Joseph.

Pages 319-20. 3 March 1709 [1710]. James Harrison, Elizabeth Fossaker, John Glendening, Ann Glendening wife to the said John, and Eleanor Shippy of Richmond County to William Fitzhugh of Stafford County, Gent. For £160 sterling.

9019 acres ... on the south side of Rappa. River ... on a brow near the river about six miles upp the falls.

and 366 acres of this dividint ... over certain branches issuing out of the river ... including a neck of land as by the patent 20 Nov. 1674 ... granted to James Harrison, John Bowsee and Elizabeth, Margaret, Ann and Ellen Motts, but by the death of Bowsee and Margaret it became the inheritance of James Harrison, Elizabeth the wife of John Fossaker now deceased, Ann the wife of John Glendening and Eleanor the widow of Richard Shippy, deceased, which were Elizabeth, Ann and Eleanor Motts.

James Harrison

Elizabeth Fossaker

John Glendining

Ann Glendining

Ellen Shippey

Wit: Hen. Mkir [sic], Peter Lowd, John Glendening Junr.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by James Harrison, Elizabeth Fossaker, John Glendening, Ann Glendening and Ellen Shippey.

24 March 1709 [1710]. William Fitzhugh appoint my good

friend Mr. Richard Buckner my attorney to receive the acknowledgment of 9019 acres.

Will. Fitzhugh

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Leo. Tarent.

10 May 1710. Proved by Peter Godfrey and Leonard Tarent.

Pages 321-22. 9-10 May 1710. Thomas Merrit of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to George Loyd of same. Lease and release; for 5000 pounds of tobacco.

124 acres in parish aforesaid being part of the same tract that Loyd now lives on and adjoining unto the plantation which was formerly Francis Graves but now the said Loyd's ...

Thomas (I) Merritt

Wit: Danll. Dobyns junr., Salvator Muscoe, Alex. Somervell.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Merrit(t). Mary Merrit wife to said Thomas relinquished her right of dower.

10 May 1710. Bond of Thomas Merrit of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to George Loyd of same. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Thomas (T) Merritt

Wit: Danll. Dobyns junr., Salvator Muscoe, Alex. Somerwell.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 322-24. 10 May 1710. Mathew Collins and Mary his wife the only daughter and heir apparent of Mary Peters, deceased, who was the only daughter and heir apparent of Henry Peters, deceased, of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to William Scott of same, planter. For 13,000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres in the parish aforesaid ... side of a small creek called Gannock's Creek ...

Mathew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Thomas Shortt, Robt. Cooke, John Boughan.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Mathew Collins and Mary Collins wife to said Mathew.

10 May 1710. Bond of Mathew Collins and Mary his wife of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, unto William Scott of same, planter. For 26,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deed.

Mathew (X) Collins

Mary (X) Collins

Wit: Thomas Short, Robt. Cooke, John Boughan.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

10 May 1710. This shall oblige me William Scott of Essex County not to hinder Mathew Collins from any profits of the plantation during 1710. Likewise I promise Collins liberty of a landing and to fish and foule upon the land, and likewise liberty of any spring.

William Scott

Page 324. 10 May 1710. Bond of Jane Mills as guardian of Francis Brown and Mary Brown. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £300 sterling. Securities, John Pickett and Glass Caston.

Jane (J) Mills

Jno. Pickett

Glass Caston



Wit: Ja. Alderson, Tho. Henman.  
10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 324. Thomas Webb. Inventory. 2 May 1710. Made in obedience to order of 10 April 1710. Total valuation £31.11.5; includes one servant boy valued at £12.

Wm. Covington  
Henry Perkins  
John Crow

10 May 1710. Presented by Margt. Webb, administratrix.

Page 325. 26 Oct. 1709. Complaint was made by Thomas Reynalds of this county that Edmund Tilly late of this county hath absented himself out of this county and is indebted to Reynalds by account 663 pounds of tobacco. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie debt.

Richd. Covington

26 8ber [Oct.] 1709. Attached on the plantation whereon Tilly lived the crop of corn and tobacco and one young turkey cock, one old hilling hoe, and one old syder cask.

Robt. Jones SSEC

Pages 325-26. Thomas Coggen. Inventory. 15 Dec. 1709. Made in obedience to order of 10 Dec. 1709. No total valuation shown.

Petr. Godfrey  
Will Young  
Wm. Johnson

10 May 1710. Presented by Daniel Austin, the said Daniel Austin and Susanna his wife being administrators.

Pages 326-27. 10 May 1710. Bond of Robt. Bird as administrator of William Mountague. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £600 sterling. Securities, Richard Wise and Wm. Johnson.

Robert Bird  
Richd. Wise  
Wm. Johnson

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Jno. Games.  
10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 327. 10 May 1710. Bond of Ann Hardee as administratrix of Andrew Hardee. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Jno. Pickett and Alexander How.

Ann Hardee  
Jno. Pickett  
Alexander (A) How

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.  
10 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 327. Richard Webb. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 April 1710. Total valuation £9.0.0 and 2138 pounds of tobacco, including debts due from Jno. Stephens, Mr. Roebuck, Hen. Prescott, Robt. Markland, Tho. Alderton, Edw. Lawrence, Jam. Williamson, Paul Gibbins, Saml. Harwar, Hen. Rose, Richd. Webb, Adam Barefoot and Jno. Mitchell.

Will Young  
John (R) Webb  
Richard Bush

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether.  
10 May 1710. Presented by James Webb, executor.

Pages 327-28. 8-9 May 1710. Ann Wakelin, lately Ann Robbins, of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Charles Farrell of same. Lease and release; for 1500 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 650 acres on the branches of Hodgkin's and Gilson's Creek which 150 acres was given unto Anne by Alexander Robbins her father, late of said county, by his last will.

Ann (O) Weakland (Wakland)

Wit: Abr. Ayrton, Nath. Fogg.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Ann Waklin.

Pages 328-29. William Gannock. Inventory. 12 April 1710. Made in obedience to order of 10 March 1709 [1710]. Total valuation £32.17.4.

William Scott  
Charles Brown  
Thomas Tinsley

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

11 May 1710. Presented by Mathew Collins, executor.

Pages 329-30. Robt. Mills. Inventory. 7 April 1710. Made in obedience to order of 10 March 1709/10. Total valuation £102.6.6 including one Negro valued at £18.

Wm. Daingerfield  
Ja. Fullerton  
William (D) Dyer

11 May 1710. Presented by Henry Byrom, executor.

Page 330. 11 May 1710. Bond of Abraham Ayrton to appeal suit to General Court, judgment being granted against him in Essex County Court. To Elizabeth Adcocke the Younger. For £20 sterling. Securities, Jno. Watkins and Godfrey Pile.

Abr. Ayrton  
John Watkins  
Vincent Godfrey Pile

Wit: Robt. Jones, James Alderson.

11 May 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 330. 11 April 1710. Complaint hath been made by Thomas James that Tho. Lamb of this county stands indebted to him 550 pounds of tobacco by account and hath absented himself out of the county. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfy debt.

Francis Gouldman

12 April 1710. Served upon estate of Tho. Lamb in the hands of Richard Davison and William Daniell.

Robt. Jones SSEC

Page 331. 10 June 1710. William Compton of Southpharnham Parish, Essex County, to Joseph Baker of same. For £65.

250 acres that William Compton formerly purchased of the



said Joseph Baker and Amy his wife in the parish aforesaid on the south side of Hoskins's Creek, bounded on John Meader's line, Gatewood's line, Thomas Wheeler's line, Mary Gregory's line.

Willm. (W) Compton

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Vincent Godfrey Pile.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged by William Compton. Sarah Compton wife of William relinquished right of dower.

Pages 332-33. 8-9 June 1710. Richard Long of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Long of same, planter. Lease and release; for 5000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres in St. Mary's Parish ... knowl in sight of the head of a reedy branch belonging to the Golden Vaile Creeke ... head of a branch of Matapony ... Harrison's line ...

Richard (R) Long

Wit: William Stenson, James (X) Sullinger, William (W) Jeff(e)rys.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged by Richard Long.

9 June 1710. Bond of Richard Long of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Long of same, planter. For £200. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Richard (R) Long

Wit: William Stenson, James (X) Sullinger, William (W) Jefferys.

Page 334. 10 May 1710. John Ridgdaile of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Foster of same. For 3850 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres on Coleman's Creek ... mouth of a branch that devides the land of Robert Biswell and John Butler ... the ferry road ... line of marked trees made by Capt. Smith ... formerly granted to Richard Coleman and since the land of Mr. William Veal deceased, and being left by will unto John Butler, grandson to the said Veal.

John Ridgdaile

Robert (O) Foster

Wit: Robert Biswell, John Ridgdaile.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged by John Ridgdaile.

Pages 334-35. Dorothy Henry. Additional inventory. 25 May 1710. Made in obedience to order of 10 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Presented to view by John Boughan and Susanna his wife and Thomas Ley, executors. Total valuation £31.10.6.

E. Rowzee

Edwa. Moseley

Bucken<sup>m</sup>. Brown

10 June 1710. Presented by John Boughan, one of the executors.

Page 335. Capt. Edward Gouldman. Additional inventory. 29 April 1710. Items not valued.

Augt. Smith

Ro. Brooke

Tho. Ramsey

10 June 1710. Presented by Francis Gouldman, one of the executors.

Page 336. Richard Cooke. Inventory. 18 April 1710. Made by virtue of order of 10 [April 1710]. Total valuation £3.15.0.

John Parker  
Tho. Winslow  
Tho. (X) Jewell

Appraisers sworn before Saml. Thacker.

Signed by Richd. Covington, administrator.

10 June 1710. Presented by Richard Covington, administrator.

Pages 336-38. Benja. Moseley. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 May 1710. Presented to view by Mr. Samll. Thompson. Total valuation £276.17.2, including eight Negroes valued at £96.

Edw. Rowzee  
Barth. Vawter  
Tho. Ramsey  
John Boughan

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

10 June 1710. Presented by Samll. Thompson, administrator.

Pages 338-39. 8-9 June 1710. Thomas Farmer of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to George Loyd of same, Gent. Lease and release; for 2840 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres in said parish ... corner tree of Nicholas Williard and Robt. Moss ... down the main swamp to the land of William Jones ... Jones' Spring Branch ... head of a branch that comes out of a branch called the Chestnut Branch ...

Thomas (F) Farmer

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Thomas Short.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Farmer.

9 June 1710. Bond of Thomas Farmer of Essex County to George Loyd of same. For 5680 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Thomas (F) Farmer

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Thomas Short.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 339. Andrew Dyer. Inventory. Items not valued.

Signed by William Fawcet.

10 June 1710. Presented by William Fawcet.

Pages 339-41. 9-9 June 1710. John Dyon and Arabella his wife of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to James Alderson of same. Lease and release; for 800 pounds of tobacco.

All that highland and marsh on the north side of little Occupation Creek or Wassananson, being part of a patent of 737 acres 145 perches granted to John Johnson in 1666 and afterwards, being found to escheat, was granted to one Cox ... lower end of the land of William Hall, deceased ... being expressed in the said patent to be near the miles end of Lawson's Island.

John (J) Dyon  
Arabella (O) Dyon

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Edwa. Moseley.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged by John Dyon and Arabella his wife.

Pages 341-42. Ann Coggin. Inventory. Made in obedience to



order of 10 Dec. 1709. No total valuation shown.

Petr. Godfrey  
Will. Young  
Will. Johnson

10 May 1710. Daniel Austin, one of the administrators, made oath to the inventory.

10 June 1710. William Price, another of the administrators, made oath to the inventory.

Page 343. Nicholas Harding. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 11 May 1742. Total valuation £2.4.7½.

Fran. Moore  
John Games  
Wm. Johnson

Appraisers sworn before Francis Meriwether.

10 June 1710. Presented by John Calicote, administrator.

Page 342. 10 June 1710. Bond of Eliza. Cole as administratrix of Wm. Cole. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, James Holloway and Wm. Halbert.

Eliza (X) Cole  
Ja. (J) Holloway  
Willm. Halbert

Wit: Wm. Thompson, Ja. Alderson.

10 June 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 342. 11 May 1710. Judgment being confessed against John Lomax, Gent., late Sheriff for 347 pounds of tobacco for the nonappearance of William Green at the suit of Roger Prosser and Catherine his wife,

22 May 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfy order.

Francis Gouldman

Served on the estate of Wm. Green, 1 bed and furniture, two guns and small chest.

Robert Parker SSEC

Page 343. 11 May 1710. Judgment being confessed against John Lomax, Gent., late Sheriff, for 600 pounds of tobacco for the nonappearance of Wm. Richardson at the suit of Robert Beverley,

25 May 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfy debt.

Francis Meriwether

9 June 1710. Attached one feather bed, 2 blanketts, one rugg.

Benja. Fisher SSEC

Page 343. 11 Feb. 1709/10. Larkin Chew being returned non est inventus at the suit of Stephen Loyd for £8.10.2 sterling by a protested bill of exchange,

25 Feb. 1709/10. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfy debt.

Francis Gouldman

30 May 1710. Served upon five cows.

Robert Parker SSEC

Page 343. 11 Feb. 1709/10. Larkin Chew being returned non est inventus at the suit of Stephen Loyd for £8.17.9 by a protested bill of exchange.

25 Feb. 1709/10. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

30 May 1710. Served upon five cows and one black horse.  
Robt. Parker, SSEC

Page 343. 11 Feb. 1709/10. Larkin Chew being returned non est inventus at the suit of Lyonell Loyd for 700 pounds of tobacco due by note,

25 Feb. 1709/10. Order to sheriff to attach estate.  
Francis Gouldman

30 May 1710. Served on a hhd. of tobacco.  
Robt. Parker SSEC

Pages 343-44. 13 Xber [Dec.] 1709. Samll. Thompson of Surrey County doe make my friend Mr. John Hawkins and my brother Wm. Thompson attorneys.

Samll. Thompson

Wit: Francis Gray, Charles (X) Dowers, Samuel Dry.

10 July 1710. Proved by Samuel Dry and Francis Gray.

Page 344. John Finney. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 May [1710]. Mary Young, executrix. Total valuation £125.15.10, including three Negroes valued at £50.

James Edmondson

Henry Rose

Wm. Cole

10 July 1710. Presented by Mary Young, executrix.

Pages 344-45. 5 July 1710. Elizabeth Bumbrey of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, one of the daughters and coheirs of Robert Bumbrey of Southfarnham Parish, deceased, single woman, to Martin Rowland of same, planter. For 2500 pounds of tobacco

70 acres, half of 140 acres that Robert Bumbrey purchased of Mr. Stanley Gower of parish aforesaid 3 Sept. 1683 ... near Hoskins's Creek some twenty poles below Richard Gregory's landing ... along Argoll Blackstone's line ... Dorothy Fugatt's line ...

Elizabeth (X) Bumbrey

Wit: Joseph Baker, Thomas (X) Redding, William (W) Bradborn.

10 July 1710. Acknowledged by Elizabeth Bumbrey.

5 July 1710. Bond of Elizabeth Bumbrey of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, single woman, to Martin Rowland of same, planter. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indenture.

Elizabeth (X) Bumbrey

Wit: Joseph Baker, William (W) Bradborn, Thomas (X) Redding.

10 July 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 346. 25 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Isaac Langton of Whitehaven in the County of Cumberland, mariner, constitute my loving friend Thomas Nelson of Yorktown in York River, merchant, my attorney to receive money owing me.

Isaac Langton

Wit: Thomas Birkett, Aaron Nicholson, Richard Stockdell.

10 July 1710. Proved by Thomas Birkett, Aaron Nicholson and Richard Stockdell.

Pages 346-47. William Mountague. Inventory. 28 June 1710.



No total valuation shown; includes four Negroes valued at £77; some items not appraised.

Thomas Harwar  
Rice Jones  
Joshua (R) Booton

10 July 1710. Presented by Robert Byrd, administrator.

Pages 347-49. 23-24 June 1710. John Payn and Susanna his wife of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Richard Kemp of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Gent. Lease and release; for £100 sterling.

150 acres of high land and the marsh adjoining in St. Ann's Parish where John Payn and Susanna his wife now dwell, being part of 600 acres granted to Richard Coleman ... end of a pear tree ditch that butts against Coleman's Creek ... upon the river bank ... dividing line between Bendall's and this land ... down the School house branch ...

John (P) Payn  
Susanna (S S) Payn

Wit: Martin Kemp, David Willson, John Millatt.

10 July 1710. Acknowledged by John Payn and Susanna Payn wife to John Payn.

24 June 1710. Bond of John Payn of Essex County unto Richard Kemp of Middlesex County. For £200 sterling. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

John (P) Payn

Wit: John Millatt, Martin Kemp.

10 July 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 349-50. Andrew Hardee. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 May 1710. Produced to view by Ann Hardee, executrix [sic]. Appraisers sworn before Mr. Samuel Thacker. Total valuation £103.5.8, including two Negroes valued at £54.

Henry (H) Reeves  
Wm. (V) Grinall  
John (X) Armstrong  
Edward (E) Faulkner

10 July 1710. Presented by Ann Hardee, administratrix.

Page 350. 22 June 1710. Pursuant to order of 10 May 1710 we have proceeded to lay out the land in difference between Leonard Tarent and James Alderson, the said parties having agreed the jury should make a division line between them.

Robert Moss	John Hawkins
Ralph Rowzee	Barth. Vawter
Saml. Stallord	Tho. Ramsey
John Williams (W)	William Scott
Abner (A G) Gray	Edwa. Mosley
John Boughan	Richard Goode

Augt. Smith, surveyor.

22 June 1710. It is agreed between James Alderson and Ann his wife and Leonard Tarent that their lands be divided ... creek side called little Occupation ...

Ja. Alderson  
Ann Alderson  
Leo. Tarent

Wit: John Hawkins, Tho. Ramsey.  
10 July 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 350. 10 June 1710. Judgment being affirmed against John Lomax, Gent., late Sheriff for 291 pounds of tobacco for the nonappearance of William Thomas at the suit of Thomas Griffin, 17 June 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

Served upon a black cow of the estate of William Thomas.

Robt. Parker SSEC

Pages 350-51. 10 May 1710. John Bush being returned non est inventus at the suit of Gabriell Long for 700 pounds of tobacco due by bill,

22 May 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

29 May 1710. Served on estate of John Bush, two cows.

Robert Parker, SSEC

Page 351. 10 May 1710. Judgment being passed against John Lomax, Gent., late Sheriff, for the nonappearance of Wm. Thompson at the suit of Richard Buckner for 250 pounds of tobacco,

22 May 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Gouldman

27 May 1710. Served upon the estate of the said Thompson, 1 chest of drawers and one oval table.

Robt. Parker SSEC

Page 351. 10 Aug. 1710. Bond of Eliza. Taliaferro as administratrix of Francis Taliaferro. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Jno. Catlett and Richard Buckner.

Elizabeth Taliaferro

John Catlett

R. Buckner

Wit: Robert Parker, Ja. Alderson.

10 Aug. 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 351. 11 July 1708. Note to Messrs. Micajah Perry & Company, merchants in London, directing payment of £10 to George Ward.

Robert Coleman

Page 351. 29 July 1710. Robert Williams of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, with consent of Katherin my now wife, unto my daughters in law Katharine, Margery and Mary Ballinger, together with my son in law Edward Ballinger.

Unto Katherine Ballinger one good milch cow to be delivered when she is for herself.

Unto my daughter Margery one good milch cow when she shall call for her.

Unto my daughter Mary Ballinger one good milch cow when my son in law William Daniell shall see fitt.

Unto Edward Ballinger my son in law two cow calves when my son in law Wm. Daniell shall see fitt.

Also unto my son in law Edward Ballinger one good colt.



Robert (R) Williams

Wit: Wm. Thompson, Wm. Moseley, Wm. (X) Bryand, John (X) Makeney.

10 Aug. 1710. Acknowledged by Robert Williams.

Page 352. William Cook. Inventory. 2 Aug. 1710. Items not valued.

10 Aug. 1710. Presented by John Hays.

Pages 252-53. Phebe Slaughter. Inventory. 1 Aug. 1710. Made by order of 10 May, June and July 1710. Total valuation £143.9.9, including two Negroes valued at £55.

Leo. Hill  
James Webb  
Isaac Webb

10 Aug. 1710. Presented by Lewis Latane.

Pages 353-54. A Proclamation concerning imprisonment, writs of habeas corpus and courts of oyer and terminer. [The full text is printed in Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, v. 3 (Richmond, 1928), pp. 577-79.]

Pages 354-55. 10 Aug. 1710. John Mitchell son and heir of John Mitchell, deceased, of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to Robert Webb of same, planter. For £20.

40 acres, part of 209 acres which John Mitchell now liveth on in parish aforesaid ... by the main road to Piscataway ferry ... head of a small branch ... John Mitchell's old field ... the Green Swamp to the land of Andrew Dudings ... to the coole spring.

John (J) Mitchell

Wit: John (X) Webb, John Bayly, John Boughan.

10 Aug. 1710. Acknowledged by John Mitchell. Ann Mitchell wife to said John relinquished her right of dower.

Aug. 1710. Jane Webb late wife of John Mitchell, deceased, in consideration of a parcell or moiety of land now acknowledged unto her husband Robert Webb, releases her right of dower.

Jane (X) Webb  
Robert (R) Webb

Wit: Robert (X) Webb, John Bayly.

10 Aug. 1710. Acknowledged by Robert Webb and Jane Webb wife of Robert.

Page 355. 10 Aug. 1710. Bond of Dorothy Smith as administratrix of Charles Smith. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £2000 sterling. Securities, Augustine Smith and Richard Buckner.

Dorothy Smith  
Augt. Smith  
R. Buckner

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Abr. Ayrton.

10 Aug. 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 356. 11 May 1710. Lewis Watkins being returned non est inventus at the suit of George Loyd for 200 pounds of tobacco due by bill,

28 May 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate.

Francis Meriwether

28 July 1710. Attached one bay hors.

Benja. Fisher SSEC

Page 356. William Cole. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 10 July 1710. Brought to view by Eliza. Cole, widow, administratrix. Total valuation £11.13.4.

John (W) Williams

Ralph Rowzee

John Boulware

Appraisers sworn before Francis Gouldman.

10 Aug. 1710. Presented by Elizabeth Cole, administratrix.

Page 356. 11 July 1710. I oblige myself to pay to Capt. George Pitts 6835 pounds of tobacco and promise to ship the same to Pitts upon some ship bound for Bristol.

Nicho. Smith

Pages 356-57. 1 July 1710. In obedience to order dated 10 June 1710 between Christopher Beverley and James Graves, we began to survey the land of the plaintiff and proceeded on the first course from Gilson's Swamp to corner of Button's Range. There John Bates produced the patent of Daniel Gaines and Nichos. Willard for 1376 acres dated 24 Jan. 1665 under which he claims, which being elder than the plaintiff's we proceeded to lay off so much of that patent as fell within the bounds. We proceeded upon the plaintiff's courses but without marking till we got through the patent of Gaines and Willard and then marked again till we came to an old line claimed by Thos. Munday on the back of John Graves' plantation, before which John Graves produced to us a lease of ninety nine years made by Nicholas Catlett 28 April 1671 to Peter Johnson for 200 acres, part of a patent of 1730 acres granted to William Moseley and Nicholas Catlett 29 Sept. 1671, which being of a younger date than the plaintiff's patent we proceeded again and find the said Munday to hold by a patent granted to Majr. John Weir 24 Oct. 1666 which being elder than the plaintiff's patents and interfereing with his bounds we proceeded upon and marked the bounds of Weir's patent to Gilson's runn for Beverley's bounds on that part, and being bounded by Gilson's runn to the beginning nobody further disputed the bounds on that side. We find the patent under which the plaintiff claims was granted to Robert Beverley, Wm. Moseley and Nicholas Catlett, deceased, 21 Sept. 1671, as lapsed from John Pate. We find Pate's patent dated 19 July 1669. We find the patent granted to Wm. Moseley and Nicholas Catlett dated 29 Sept. 1671. We find the lease for 99 years by Nicholas Catlett to Peter Johnson 28 April 1671. We find Johnson's assignment of the lease to Wm. Gannock 5 Sept. 1677; Gannock's assignment to Jno. Graves 29 Sept. 1683. We find John Graves' plantation to be within the bounds of Pate's patent. We do not find there ever was any division between Beverley, Moseley and Catlett of their patent. We find Robert Beverley was the longest liver of the three, and if the lease assigned to Jno. Graves does not give him title against the plaintiff's title



in Pate's patent, we find for the plaintiff one shilling sterling damages, but if it does then we find for the defendant.

William Daingerfield	John Burnett	Francis Paget
James Fullerton	Thomas (O) Tinsley	Timothy (H) Hay
Erasmus Allen	Ephraim Paget	James Rennolds
John (J) Gatewood	Salvator Muscoe	Henry (H) Reeves

Page 357. 10 July 1710. James Boughan junr. assignee of John Bryan brings suit against Leonard Hill to pay a note for 30 shillings, which the plaintiff saith is to his damage £5 sterl.

3 Aug. 1710. Order to Sheriff to attach estate to satisfie the debt. Joseph Smith

2 Aug. 1710. Attached of Leonard Hill's estate £3.0.0. in my own hands.

Benja. Fisher SSEC

Page 357. Wm. Croudas. Inventory. By virtue of an order of 10 July [1710]. Appraisers sworn before Mr. Joseph Smith.

Total valuation £10.6.9. Martin Nalle  
John Burnett  
Tho. (B) Burnett

10 Oct. 1710. Presented by Sarah Croudas, executrix.

Pages 358-59. Francis Taliaferro. Inventory. Last day of Aug. 1710. Total valuation £376.19.2, including eight Negroes valued at £200, and items in the hall, chamber, small chamber, parson's room and kitchen. Appraisers sworn before Jno. Lomax.

James Harrison  
Larkin Chew  
William Williams  
Robert Kay

10 Oct. 1710. Presented by Elizabeth Taliaferro, administratrix.

Page 359. Will of Adam Barefoot, being sick in body, dated 27 March 1710 in Southfarnham Parish.

Unto my beloved wife Sarah all my worldly goods.

Adam (X) Barfot

Wit: Vincent Godfrey Pile, John (J) Camel, Rebecca (R) Pile.

10 Oct. 1710. Proved by Vincent Godfrey Pile and John Camell.

Pages 360-61. 6-7 Oct. 1710. Edward Smart of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, planter, to Peter Mason of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, weaver. Lease and release; for 2000 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres in Southfarnham Parish, part of the land where Smart now liveth ... by a path ... near the head of a branch ...

Edward Smart

Wit: Phil. Pendleton, John Pendleton, Isabella Pendleton.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Edward Smart.

10 Sept. 1710. Elizabeth Smart of this county do make John Chapman of King and Queen County my attorney to acknowledge land unto Peter Mason.

Elizabeth Smart

Wit: Francis Lacon, Mary ( ) Cranes, Thomas Crane.

Pages 361-62. 8-9 Aug. 1710. Charles Farrell of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Brooke of same. Lease and release; for 1500 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 650 acres on the branches of Hodgkins' and Gilson's Creeke, which was bequeathed by Allexander Robbins in his last will unto his daughter Anne Robbins and since purchased from Anne Robbins by Charles Farrell.

Charles Farrell

Wit: Robert Brooke junr., David (D) Jones.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Charles Farrell.

9 Aug. 1710. Bond of Charles Farrell of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Brooke of same. For 6000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in the indentures.

Charles Farrell

Wit: Robert Brooke junr., David (D) Jones.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 362-63. 11-12 July 1710. Richard Wyat of King and Queen County and Catherine his wife to Robert Beverley of same. Lease and release; for £100 sterling.

488 acres near Button's Range according to the division made by said Richard and Catherine and Capt. Thomas Pettit.

Richd. Wyatt

Katherine Wyatt

Wit: Wm. Burford, Tho. Fox, Salvator Muscoe.

12 Aug. 1710. King and Queen County. Acknowledged by Richard Wyatt and Catherine Wyatt his wife.

10 Oct. 1710. Recorded.

Pages 364-65. 9 Oct. 1710. Richard Mathews of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to John Boulware of same, carpenter. For 7000 pounds of tobacco.

225 acres where the said Richard now dwells upon Occupation Creek in parish aforesaid ... by a swamp side ... land of Wm. Hall ... 40 acres formerly sold to Jno. Fargisy out of the dividend excepted ...

Richard (R) Mathews

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Thomas Cooper.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Richard Mathews. Frances Mathews wife to Richd. relinquished her right of dower.

Page 365. 10 8ber [Oct.] 1710. Bond of Eliza Brumagen as administratrix of Edward Brumagum. Unto Francis Gouldman of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £50 sterling Securities, Jno. Picket and Richard Meades.

Elizabeth (X) Brumagum

John Pickett

Richard Meador

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robert Jones.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 365. 9 Oct. 1710. Andrew Harrison, Sen., of Essex County to my son Andrew. For natural affection.

130 acres whereon I now live which I purchased of John Prosser, on the south side of Rappahannock River in the freshes thereof, excepting that I, Andrew Harrison Senr. and Elinor my



wife shall dureing our naturall lives have the use of the land, reserving the plantation to ourselves and what housing is on it, also one orchard next to the dwelling house. I give unto my son liberty to occupie and tend what ground he shall have occasion for.

Andrew (AH) Harrison

Wit: James Harrison, William Williams.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Andrew Harrison.

Page 365. 9 Oct. 1710. Andrew Harrison Senr. of Essex County to my son Andrew. For natural affection.

200 acres, one moiety or half of 400 acres being part of a patent granted to Richard Long and Samuel Ellit, being forest land, bounded by the land of my son William Harrison on the north side, on the east side by the line of Mr. John Buckner, on the south side by the land of Mr. Richard Buckner and Larken Chew, on the southeast side by the land of Richd. Long, being the bounds of my 400 acres, the upper part whereof I give unto my son Andrew.

Andrew (AH) Harrison.

Wit: James Harrison, William Williams.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Andrew Harrison.

Pages 365-66. Benja. Moseley. Estate account.

Payments made to Thomas Fenix, Magnes Crag, Robt. Gardin, Mr. John Hawkins, Saml. Bryler, Elizabeth Catlett, Mr. Francis Meriwether, the Reverend John Bagg, Mr. Arthur Bowers, Mr. Paul Micou, Ralph Rowzee junr., Martin Kemp, Robert Twedall, Wm. Porey, David Wilson, Margaret Silver, my brother Wm. Thompson (for Wm. and John Moseley), Mr. Stephen Loyd, Eliza King (her legacy), Jno. Williams (for a journey to James River), Col. Francis Gouldman (pt. his brother), Mr. George Loyd, --- Gilchrist.

Receipts from Wm. Jenings, Wm. Silver (rent), Christopher Whittemore.

10 Oct. 1710. Returned by Saml. Thompson, administrator.

Pages 366-67. 19 May 1710. Henry Long of St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, planter, to John Miller of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco.

160 acres wherein John Miller now dwelleth, as Henry Long purchased of Robert Payne and George Lambeth in St. Ann's Parish ... upon the south side of Payne's land ... land of John Hill ... land of William Scott ... land of Thomas Bartlett ... land of William Clapham ...

Henry Long

Wit: Richd. Taliaferro, Henry (W) Wood.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Henry Long.

9 Oct. 1710. Christian Long of Richmond County do appoint my trusty friend John Hawkins of Essex County my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower.

Christian (C) Long

Wit: Richd. Taliaferro, Henry (W) Wood.

Page 367. 10 Oct. 1710. Andrew Harrison Senr. to my daughter Elizabeth Munday. For natural affection.

200 acres being one moiety or half part of 400 acres, being my part of a patent granted to me, Richard Long and Samuell Ellit, being forest land ... land of my son Andrew Harrison on the north side and on the south east side by the line of Richard Long ... being the lower part.

Andrew (AH) Harrison

Wit: Thomas Munday, William Harrison.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Andrew Harrison.

Page 367. 10 Oct. 1710. Andrew Harrison Senr. to my son William Harrison. For natural affection.

270 acres, being the third part of land granted to me Andrew Harrison, Richard Long and Samuell Ellitt, being forest land ... Richard Long on the north west side ... northeast side by a line of Mr. John Buckner ... on the south side a dividing line between Andrew Harrison junr. and William Harrison.

Andrew (AH) Harrison

Wit: Thomas Munday, Andrew Harrison junr.

10 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Andrew Harrison.

Pages 367-68. 2 Sept. 1710. Thomas Peatross of Essex County to Charles Brown of same. For 12,000 pounds of tobacco.

One half part or moiety of a mill in St. Ann's Parish.

Tho. Peatross

Wit: William (WT) Tiller, David Willson.

11 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Thomas Peatross.

2 Sept. 1710. Bond of Thomas Peatross of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Charles Brown of same. For 24,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indenture.

Tho. Peatross

Wit: William (WT) Tiller, David Wilson.

11 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged.

Pages 368-69. 24-25 July 1710. Larkin Chew of Essex County to Robert Beverley of King and Queen County and Richard Buckner of Essex County. Lease and release; in consideration that Chew gave bond 10 Oct. 1709 to said Robert for £4.18.3 sterling conditioned for the payment of £27.9.3 with six per cent interest from Midsummer day and that Robert and Richard assumed in Court as speciall bail to pay unto Mr. Thomas Todd of Gloucester County £61.2.6 sterling with costs and for one bond 24 Aug. 1709 entered into by Richard at the request of Larkin payable to Mr. Thomas Reid of Gloucester County of £122.5.- sterling for the payment of £61.2.6 sterling with interest.

320 acres whereon Larkin Chew now dwelleth in St. Mary's Parish, and four Negroes working now on the same land, and three Negro children.

Larkin Chew

Wit: Henry Machen, Mary (X) Machen, Jos. Chew.

11 Oct. 1710. Acknowledged by Larkin Chew.

Pages 369-70. 20 Jan. 1710 [1711]. Commission to John Catlett John Taliaferro, Francis Gouldman, Francis Meriwether, Richard Covington, Samuel Thacker, Robert Coleman, John Lomax, Stephen Loyd, Joseph Smith, Henry Robinson, William Woodford and Paul



Micou as justices of Essex County.  
A. Spotswood

Pages 370-73. 7-8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Augustine Smith of Essex County, Gent., to Henry Armistead of Gloucester County, Gent. Lease and release; for £100.

1142 acres between the branches of Occupatio Creek and the branches of Lucas's Creek ... within sight of the house of William Beasley ... head of a valley ...

Augustine Smith

Wit: R. Beverley, Ja. Alderson, Salvator Muscoe.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

Susanna Smith wife to Augustine relinquished her right of dower.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of Augustine Smith of Essex County, Gent., to Henry Armistead of Gloucester County. For £200. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Augustine Smith

Wit: R. Beverley, Ja. Alderson, Salvator Muscoe.

8 Feb. 1710. Acknowledged.

Page 373. 8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of Leonard Hill as administrator of Samuel Harwar. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Richard Covington and Henry Robinson.

Leo. Hill

Richd. Covington

Henry Robinson

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Benja. Fisher.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 373-75. 26-27 Oct. 1710. Richard Booker of Essex County to George Duckberry of same. Lease and release; for 3000 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres, part of 1050 acres formerly granted to James Coghill by patent 17 April 1667 in St. Marie's Parish ... the Indian line ... to be laid off square.

Richd. Booker

Wit: Frederick (F) Coghill, John (H) May, Robt. Cooke.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711].. Acknowledged by Richard Booker.

Margaret Booker wife of Richard by John Morgan her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

27 Oct. 1710. Margaret wife of Richard Booker relinquishes her right of dower and appoint John Morgan her attorney to acknowledge the same.

Margrett (A) Booker

Wit: Frederick (F) Coghill, John (H) May.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Proved by Fred. Coghill and John May.

Page 375. 8 Sept. 1710. Richard Davison of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Ralph Rutter of St. Marie's Parish, Richmond County, carpenter. For 5000 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres in St. Ann's Parish, being formerly bought of Thomas Tinsley by Richard Davison and being part of 1000 acres granted to Tinsley 26 Aug. 1704, on the branches of Portobago Creek ... line that divides the 1000 acres and a great tract of Thacker's ... head of a branch of Portobago Swamp ... line

that divides the 1000 acre patent from another patent of 1400 acres.

Richard (R) Davison

Wit: Richd. Taliaferro, Thomas (O) Tinsley, John (J of G) Goodge.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Richard Davison. Katherine Davison relinquished her right of dower.

Page 376. John Jeter sheweth that he hath given this ear mark both to hoggs and cattle six years: a crop and a slitt and an under keile in each ear.

Pages 376-77. 7 Feb. 1710 [1711]. John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, and Arabella his wife onely daughter and heir apparent of Henry White, deceased, to Robert Jones of same. For £50 sterling and 10,000 pounds of tobacco.

737 acres and 145 perches granted to John Johnson by patent 10 Dec. 1663 ... lower side of the land of William Hall... near Mr. Moseley's land ... land of Augustine Blithenburg ... near the miles end of Lawson's Island ... except what land lyes between the line of Salvator Muscoe and the marsh and two branches and also what former sales have been made out of the patent unto Salvator Muscoe, Mr. Francis Gouldman and James Alderson.

John (J) Dyon

Arabella (O) Dyon

Wit: William (M) Harte, Peter (X) Isom, William Vickerey.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711] Acknowledged by John Dyon and Arabella Dyon wife to John.

7 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Jones of same. For £100 sterling and 20,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

John (J) Dyon

Wit: William (M) Harte, Peter (X) Isom.

8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 377-39. 19-20 Sept. 1710. Edward Fagen of St. Marie's Parish, Richmond County, and Margaret his wife, to John Hunter of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County. Lease and release; for 4000 pounds of tobacco.

75 acres in St. Ann's Parish on the south side of Occupation Creek being one half of 150 acres bequeathed by John Smith in his last will unto his two daughters, one half to his daughter Sarah Leply and the abovementioned 75 acres to his daughter Margaret Smith now Margaret Fagen.

Edward (O) Fagen

Margaret (T) Fagen

Wit: Robt. (R) Hind, Thomas Cooper.

9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Edward Fagen by Robert Parker his attorney and by Margaret Fagen wife to said Edward.

20 Sept. 1710. Edward Fagen of Richmond County appoint my trusty and good friend Robert Parker of Essex County my attorney to acknowledge 75 acres.

Edward (O) Fagen

Wit: Robt. (R) Hind, Thomas Cooper.

9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Proved by Robert Hind and Thomas Cooper.



Pages 379-80. 9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of Susanna Payn as administratrix of John Payn. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, William Price and John Doughty.

Susanna (S) Payn  
William (W) Price  
John (J D) Doughty

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.  
9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 380-82. 8-9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Roger Prosser of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Joseph Throhare of same, taylor, Lease and release; for £30 and 2500 pounds of tobacco.

157 acres in parish aforesaid ... near the head of a branch of Pewmansend Swamp ... by a branch of Golden Vaile Swamp ...

Roger Prosser

Wit: John Hawkins, Law. Taliaferro, Salvator Muscoe.

9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Roger Prosser. Katherine Prosser wife to Roger relinquished her right of dower.

9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of Roger Prosser of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Joseph Throhare of same, taylor. For £60 and 5000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Roger Prosser

Wit: John Hawkins, Law. Taliaferro, Salvator Muscoe.  
9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 382-83. 7 Feb. 1710 [1711]. John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, and Arabella his wife only daughter and heir apparent of Henry White late of said county, deceased, to Salvator Muscoe of same, planter. For 2500 pounds of tobacco.

30 acres ... on the south side of a small swamp that runs out of Occupation Creek near to John Dyon's ... beginning tree of 100 acres sold to Salvator Muscoe by John Dyon and Arabella his wife ... part of 737 acres and 145 perches granted John Barrow by patent 24 March 1660.

John (J) Dyon  
Arabella (O) Dyon

Wit: William (M) Hart, Peter (X) Isom.

9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by John Dyon and Arabella his wife.

7 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Bond of John Dyon of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, and Arabella my wife only daughter and heir apparent of Henry White, unto Salvator Muscoe of same, planter. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

John (J) Dyon  
Arabella (O) Dyon

Wit: William (M) Hart, Peter (X) Isom.  
9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 383-84. Samuel Harwar. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Total valuation £26.18.10.

Richard Wise  
Petr. Godfrey

Fran. Moore

8 March 1710 [1711]. Presented by Leo. Hill, administrator.

Pages 384-85. 5 March 1710 [1711]. Robert King of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, and Mary his wife, to John Morris of same. For 5000 pounds of tobacco.

152 acres in parish aforesaid on the branches of Occupation on the south side of the main swamp ... Barber's line ... part of 567 acres granted by patent 29 Sept. 1674 unto Nicholas Copeland and James Andrews and now vested in Robert King and Mary his wife in right of her the said Mary.

Robert (R) King

Mary (X) King

Wit: Thomas Barlow, John Ingram.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Robert King and Mary King.

Page 386. John Payne. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Total valuation [£32.4.0].

Samll. Stallord

Sam. Henshaw

Nicos. Copeland

8 March 1710 [1711]. Presented by Susanna Payne, administratrix.

Page 386. Edward Brimagum. Inventory. Appraisers sworn before Mr. Samll. Thacker in obedience to order of 9 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Total valuation £10.4.8.

Geo. Ward

Richard Meador

Walter (X) Jones

Erasmus Allen

8 March 1710 [1711]. Presented by Elizabeth Brimagum, administratrix.

Page 387. 8 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of Vincent Godfrey Pile as administrator of Adam Barefoot. Unto Richard Covington of Essex County, Gent., in behalf of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Webb and John Watkins.

Vincent Godfrey Pile

John (X) Webb

John Watkins

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 387-88. Capt. Charles Smith. Inventory. Made pursuant to order of 10 Aug. 1710. Mrs. Dorothy Smyth, administratrix. Total valuation [£219.9.11], including John Blake an indentured carpenter and Wm. Barnes, a servant boy; items in the hall, porch chamber, old room, etc.; and Negro boys Frank and Charles belonging to the heir, valued at £22.

John Catlett

Larkin Chew

Robert Key

Dowry of Mrs. Dorothy Smyth widdow of Capt. Charles Smyth set apart pursuant to order of 10 Oct. 1710: four Negroes.



Signed by Dorothy Smith.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Presented by Dorothy Smith, administratrix.

Pages 388-90. 10-11 Dec. 1710. Thomas Watkins of King and Queen County, planter, to Nathaniell Saunders of same, planter. Lease and release; for 2600 pounds of tobacco.

150 acres ... on the north east side of Piscataway road ... corner between Watkins and Baker ... part of 700 acres purchased by Joseph Moore and Nicholas Langford of Stephen Bunbridge part of a greater dividend by Bunbridge's deed 2 Feb. 1682 ... conveyed by Nicholas Langford unto Thomas Watkins Senr. of Essex County, and assigned over by Thomas Watkins Senr. unto his son Thomas Watkins of King and Queen County 12 Oct. 1699, acknowledged in Court 10 Sept. 1707 ... the other 200 acres sold by Thomas Watkins Junr. unto Edward Smart 10 Sept. 1707, being the lower part of the said 350 acres.

Thomas (T) Wattkins

Wit: Richd. Wise, Vincent Godfrey Pile.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Thomas Watkins. Mary Watkins by William Cox her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

11 Dec. 1710. Bond of Thomas Watkins of King and Queen County unto Nathaniell Saunders of same. For 5200 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Thomas (T) Wattkins

Wit: Richd. Wise, Vincent Godfrey Pile.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

11 Dec. 1710. Mary Watkins wife of Thomas Wattkins of King and Queen County appoint Wm. Cox of Essex County to acknowledge my dower.

Mary (W) Wattkins

Page 391. 8 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of John Watkins as administrator of Adam Denning. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £300 sterling. Securities, John Haile and Vincent Godfrey Pile.

John Wattkins

John Haile

Vincent Godfrey Pile

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Parker.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 391-93. 7-8 March 1710 [1711]. Christopher Beverley of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, Gent., one of the sons and devisees of Robert Beverley of Middlesex County, Gent., to John Strang of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter. Lease and release; for 2600 pounds of tobacco.

30 acres whereon John Strang now dwelleth, which plantation was purchased by Strang from John Bates but in July 1710 upon a survey with a jury of twelve men on a patent of 1200 acres formerly granted to Robert Beverley, Wm. Moseley and Nicholas Catlett the plantation land was found to be within the bounds of the patent of 1200 acres which doth belong to Xpher Beverley.

Chr. Beverley

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Robt. (H) Hambleton.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of Christopher Beverley of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, Gent., one of the sons and devisees of Robert Beverley of Middlesex County, Gent., to John Strang of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter. For 5200 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Chr. Beverley

Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Robt. (H) Hambleton.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 393-94. 7-8 Dec. 1710. Charles Farrell of Essex County to Francis Browning of same. Lease and release; for 4500 pounds of tobacco.

200 acres, part of 3450 acres granted to Enoch Doughty, deceased, on the south side of the head of Portobago Swamp ...

Charles Farrell

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Parker.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Charles Farrell. Elizabeth Farrell wife of Charles relinquished her right of dower.

22 Nov. 1710. Bond of Charles Farrell of Essex County, planter, unto Francis Browning of same. For 9000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Charles Farrell

Wit: Thomas Cooper, Ja. Alderson.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 394-95. 8 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to William Marchant and Abraham Marchant of same. For £20 sterling and 2000 pounds of tobacco.

Tract in parish aforesaid ... in Mr. Beverley's line ... oake of Cornelius Sale's in Beverley's line ... part of a patent granted unto Augustine Smith 2 May 1705.

Augustine Smith

Wit: Robert Hardee, John Garnett, Henry Martin.

8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged by Augustine Smith.

Page 396. 10 Oct. 1710. James Harrison, Wm. Williams, Larkin Chew and Robert Key, the persons that appraised the estate of Francis Taliaferro, are ordered to sett apart to Elizabeth Taliaferro the widdow and administratrix, her dower of the Negro slaves.

6 Nov. 1710. We allot to Elizabeth Taliaferro two Negro men Jeffrey and Corah and £6.13.4 sterling.

James Harrison

Larkin Chew

William Williams

Robt. Kay

Page 396. 8 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of Henry Woodnot as guardian of Ann Ayrton. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Francis Moore and John Smith.

Henry (R) Woodnot

Fran. Moore

John Smith



Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.  
8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Page 396. 8 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of Henry Woodnot as administrator of Abraham Ayrton. Unto Fra. Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Fra. Moore, and John Smith.

Henry (R) Woodnot  
Fran. Moore  
John Smith

Wit: Robt. Parker, Ja. Alderson.  
8 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Page 396. 24 Oct. 1710. At a General Court held at the Capitol. It appears to this Court that the persons that proves rights ought to make appear whether they imported themselves into this colony before the law now in force and that rights be allowed for such as did import themselves and for all those that have been imported since the said law.

Pages 396-97. 7 Aug. 1710. In obedience to orders of 10 July and 10 Aug. 1710, we began to survey the land of the plaintiff [never named] ... east side of Coxes Creek ... line of Ralph Payne ... The patent under which the plaintiff claims was granted to John Bullin son and heire of Rebecca Capell and it was before granted to John Capell, deceased, 4 Oct. 1653, and upon the petition of Rebecca the poore widdow the Governor and Councill confirmed the land to her and her heirs by order 24 March 1661. The patent under which the plaintiff claimed was signed 26 March 1664. The patent under which the defendant claimed bear date 15 June 1661. The patent under which the plaintiff claimed ... dividing line between Peter Harrood and Thos. Green.

We find the defendant John Webb by his own confession fell a timber tree of the plaintiff's. We find John Webb did rent a house of the plaintiff's and did receive from John Calliccoat, then tenant to the defendant, one obligation of 200 pounds of tobacco in full satisfaction for the rent and the house was rented before 1 June 1709. If the law be for the plaintiff we find one shilling sterling damages.

Danll. Dobyys foreman	Erasmus Allen	William Dunn
Will Young	John Parker	James Turner
James Fullerton	John Haile	Salvator Muscoe
Nicho. Smith junr.	Thomas Munday	John (J) Gatewood
	Augustine Smith, surveyor	

Page 397. 9 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of George Loyd to keep an ordinary at his dwelling house. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Ann, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, John Picket and Ja. Alderson.

George Loyd  
Jno. Pickett  
Ja. Alderson

Wit: Robert Parker, Nath. Fogg.  
9 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Page 397. 9 March 1710 [1711]. Bond of Nath. Fogg and

Ephraim Paget to keep an ordinary at the house where they now dwell. Unto Our Sovereign Lady Ann, Queen. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. Securities, James Boughan junr. and Thomas Munday.

Nathl. Fogg  
Ephraim Paget  
Ja. Boughan junr.  
Thomas Munday

Wit: Robt. Jones, Ja. Alderson.  
9 March 1710 [1711]. Acknowledged.

Pages 397-99. 6-7 Oct. 1710. Thomas Smith of Essex County to John Bell of same. Lease and release; for 1700 pounds of tobacco.

50 acres, part of 4200 acres granted to John Meadows and Henry Peters by patent 17 April 1667 in St. Mary's Parish ... Samuel Poe's by a branch ... north side of the south fork of Pewmansend Swamp ...

Thomas (T) Smith.

Wit: Robt. Cooke, Richd. Booker, William (W) Daniell.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged by Thomas Smith. Mary Smith wife to said Thomas by William Stevens her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

7 Oct. 1714. Mary the wife of Thomas Smith relinquishes her right of dower and appoint her friend William Stevens to acknowledge the same.

Mary (M) Smyth

Wit: John (J) Morgan, John (H) May.

12 April 1711. Proved by John Morgan and John May.

Page 399. 7 April 1711. Richard Wise of Essex County have appointed my friend Mr. William Chadwick my attorney to acknowledge to Mr. Richard Price one lease.

Richd. Wise

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Theophilus Harford, Robert (I) Leveritt.

12 April 1711. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 399-400. 12 Jan. 1709 [1710]. Before me William Kempster, notary in London, appeared Mr. Thomas Corbin of London, merchant, who doth constitute Mr. Rubin Walsh of Virginia, merchant, to be his attorney.

Thos. Corbin

Wit: Walter Cocke, Tho. Bagwell, Robt. Andrews, John Ball junr. [sic]

10 July 1710. Proved by Walter Cocke.

14 March 1710 [1711]. Proved by Joseph Ball junr. [sic]

Pages 400-401. 11-12 April 1711. William Tiller of Essex County to James Thelwell of same. Lease and release; for 2500 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, part of 1050 acres formerly granted to James Coghill 17 April 1667 in St. Ann's Parish ... at an old Indian line ... to Coghill back line leaving out the said Coghill plantation on the right hand ... over a small branch of Thomas Tharp's Creek in the line of William Scott's ...

William (W T) Tiller

Wit: Tho. Peatross, Charles Brown junr., Robt. Cooke.



12 April 1711. Acknowledged by William Tiller. Katherine Tiller wife of William relinquished her right of dower.

Page 401. 12 April 1711. John Vass of Essex County to my brother in law Henry Hudson and also my sister Catherine Hudson the now lawful wife of Henry Hudson, both of same. For naturall affection.

150 acres purchased by John Ball of Henry Woodnott.

John Vass

12 April 1711. Acknowledged by John Vass.

Pages 401-02. 12 April 1711. Bond of Sarah West as administratrix of Richard West. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Richard Long and John Pitts.

Sarah (X) West  
Richd. (R) Long  
John Petts

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Jones.

11 April 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 402. Mr. John Finney. Additional inventory. 22 Jan. 1710/11. Total valuation [£9.0.0].

James Edmondson  
William Cole  
Henry Rose

12 April 1711. Presented by Benja. Edmondson and Margt. his wife late Margaret Finney, executrix.

Page 402. Adam Barefoot. Inventory. 28 March 1711. Made in obedience to order of 8 March 1710 [1711]. Brought to view by Sarah Barefoot, widow. Vincent Godfrey Pile, administrator. Total valuation £7.15.6.

John (X) Mitchell  
James (J) Webb  
Richard Bush  
John Stephens

12 April 1711. Presented by Vincent Godfrey Pile.

Page 402. 12 April 1711. Bond of Erasmus Allen as guardian of Mary Hucklescott. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, John Parker and Thomas Wheeler.

Erasmus Allen  
John Parker  
Tho. Wheeler

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robert Jones.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged.

Pages 402-03. 3 April 1711. Samuel Ellits of St. Ann's Parish Essex County, to Anthony Samuel of same. For 8000 pounds of tobacco.

416 acres ... Richard Long's land ... south side of a branch of Mattapany ... division line between Long and Ellits ... part of 1149 acres granted to Andrew Harrison, Richard Long and Samuel Ellits, 1704 ...

Samll. Ellitts.

Wit: John Andrews, James (H) Hackley.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged by Samuelli Ellits.

3 April 1711. Possession granted Anthony Samuel. Wit: John Ridgdaile and James Graves.

11 April 1711. Bond of Samuel Ellits of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Anthony Samuel of same. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indenture.

Samuelli Ellitts

Wit: John Ridgdaile, James Graves.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 404. 10 April 1711. Anthony Samuelli of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Ridgdaile of same. For 300 acres of land 100 acres ... Samuelli Ellit's land ... up the branch to the head thereof ... to the road ... Mr. Robinson's land ...

Likewise that part of land sold first to Anthony Samuelli by John Ridgdaile, being part of a patent of 92 acres.

Anthony (A) Samuelli

Wit: James Samuelli, Anthony (A) Samuelli.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged by Anthony Samuelli.

10 April 1711. Possession granted John Ridgdaile. Wit: Samuel Ellits and James Graves.

11 April 1711. Bond of Anthony Samuelli of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Ridgdaile of same. For 14,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indenture.

Anthony (A) Samuelli

Wit: Samuelli Ellits, James Graves.

12 April 1711. Acknowledged.

Pages 404-05. Abraham Ayrton. Inventory. Produced to view by Henry Woodnot, administrator during the minority of the orphan Ann Ayrton. Made in obedience to order of 8 March 1710 [1711]. Total valuation £13.0.7½.

Fran. Moore

Vincent Godfrey Pile

James (J) Webb

12 April 1711. Presented by Henry Woodnot, administrator.

Pages 405-07. 9-10 May 1711. Richard Taliaferro of Richmond County and Charles Taliaferro of Essex County, Gent., to William Woodford of Essex County, Gent. Lease and release; for £65 sterling.

1600 acres given to them by their brother Francis Taliaferro deceased, by deed 28 Sept. 1682, being part of a patent of 6300 acres granted to Robert Taliaferro and Lawrence Smith 26 March 1666 ... bounded ... at the upper corner of the head of John Taliaferro's land pursuant to deed to him made by Francis Taliaferro, deceased ...

Richd. Taliaferro

Charles Taliaferro

Wit: Ja. Walker, Francis Gouldman.

10 May 1710. Acknowledged by Richard Taliaferro and Charles Taliaferro. Sarah wife of Richard Taliaferro by Charles Taliaferro her attorney and Mary wife of Charles Taliaferro by Richard Taliaferro her attorney relinquished their rights of dower.

10 May 1710. Bond of Richard Taliaferro of Richmond County



and Charles Taliaferro of Essex County, Gent., to William Woodford of Essex County, Gent. For £130 sterling. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Richd. Taliaferro  
Charles Taliaferro

Wit: Ja. Walker, Francis Gouldman.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged.

8 May 1711. Brother Charles Taliaferro: I desire you will appear as my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower.

Sarah Taliaferro

Wit: Jno. Lomax, Robt. Cooke.

10 May 1711. Proved by John Lomax and Robert Cooke.

8 May 1711. Brother Richd. Taliaferro: I desire you will appear as my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower.

Mary Taliaferro

Wit: John Battaile, Richard Johnson.

10 May 1711. Proved by John Battaile and Richard Johnson.

Pages 407-08. 8-9 May 1711. Colonell Gawin Corbin of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, merchant, to Thomas Corbin of London, merchant. For naturall love and affection he beareth to Thomas Corbin his brother.

1234 acres granted him by patent 2 May 1706, on the south side of the river in the freshes ... part of 1959½ acres.

G. Corbin

Wit: Samll. Richardson, Thomas Harwar, Wm. Daingerfield.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged by Gawin Corbin.

Page 408. 10 May 1711. Susanna Smith the wife of Augustine Smith of Essex County appoint my trusty friend Robert Beverley my attorney to acknowledge my right of dower in 443 acres to William Merchant and Abraham Merchant sold by my husband Augustine Smith 8 March [1710/11].

Susanna Smith

Wit: Tho. Thorn, Salvator Muscoe.

10 May 1711. Proved by Thomas Thorn and Salvator Muscoe.

Pages 409-10. 6-7 April 1711. Richard Wise of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Richard Price of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County. Lease and release; for £50.

120 acres in Southfarnham Parish on the south side of Piscataway Creek which Richard Wise purchased of Daniel Austin and Susanna his wife and also all that his island and marsh lying in Piscataway Creek next above the ferry containing by patent 80 acres, known as Rogue's Island which Wise purchased of John Pickett.

Richd. Wise

Wit: Theophilus Harford, Robert (I) Leveritt, Wm. Chadwick.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged by Richard Wise by William Chadwick his attorney.

7 April 1711. Bond of Richard Wise of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Richard Price of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County. For £100 sterling. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Richd. Wise

Wit: Petr. Godfrey, Theophilus Harford, Robert (I) Leveritts.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged by Richard Wise by William Chadwick his attorney.

Page 410. 10 May 1711. Bond of Francis Gouldman as administrator of Thomas Bendrey. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Robert Coleman and Salvator Muscoe.

Francis Gouldman  
Robert Coleman  
Salvator Muscoe

Wit: Ja. Alderson, A. Smith.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 410. 10 May 1711. Bond of John Boughan as administrator of Daniell Henry, not yet administered. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £500 sterling. Securities, Robert Coleman and James Boughan junr.

John Boughan  
Robert Coleman  
James Boughan junr.

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Jno. Reeves.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 411. Richard West. Inventory. 12 April 1711. Made in obedience to order of 22 March 1710/11. Total valuation £58.7.0, and 1152 pounds of tobacco laid out with Mr. Micou.

Tho. (T) Bartlett  
Tho. (O) Tinsley  
Tho. (T) Ares  
Tho. Meadas

10 May 1711. Presented by Sarah West, administratrix.

Page 411. Will of John Butcher of the Parish of St. Anne in the County of Essex, being sick and weak in body, dated 11 March 1710/11.

Unto my eldest son William Butcher all my land.

All my personall estate whatsoever unto my loving wife Mary Butcher whom I make executrix.

John Butcher

Wit: Thomas Munday, John Strang, John Merritt.

10 May 1710. Proved by Thomas Munday and John Merritt.

Page 411. Will of John Foster of Essex County, being very sick of body, dated 5 March 1710 [1711].

Unto my welbeloved wife Susan Foster the one halfe of my estate.

To my daughter Anne Foster the other halfe of my estate.

To my sister Ann's eldest son ten pounds.

After the aforesaid legacy and my debts being paid, my estate equally divided between my wife and daughter. After the death of my wife the estate given her shall fall to my daughter Ann Foster.

If my brother's son do come to Virginia, he learn my Negro boy Peter the trade of a ship carpenter for the use of my wife.

My well beloved wife Susan Foster and Paul Micou and William Daingerfield executors.



John Foster

Wit: Henry (H) Reeves, Elizabeth Daingerfield, Mary Thacker.  
10 May 1711. Proved by Henry Reeves and Mary Thacker.

Page 412. Thomas Dixson. Inventory. Estate not valued; includes 20 pounds of tobacco due from Luke Spere [?] and 500 from John Somervill.

Signed by Richard (R) Long.

10 May 1711. Presented by Richard Long.

Page 412. 10 May 1711. Bond of Thomas Cox as guardian of John Eyles. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Class Coston and Benja. Fisher.

Tho. (T) Cox  
Class Coston  
Benja. Fisher

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Owen (O O) Owens.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 412. 9 Dec. 1710. John Cheyney unto my brother William Cheyney.

70 acres ... at the mouth of the Deep Swamp ... head of a branch issuing out of the Half-mile Swamp ... land of John Dikes ... up the Brush Swamp. The said William Cheyney dying without heirs, this land to return to the giver.

John Cheyney

Wit: William Brooke, Richard Brooke.

10 May 1711. Acknowledged by John Cheyney.

Page 412. William Gannock. Estate account.

Payments made to Charles Brown, Tho. Jacke, Mr. Micow, Thomas Meadas, Jasper Pollow, Robt. Cooke, Fra. Thornton, William Daniell, Richd. Ship.

11 May 1711. Recorded.

Page 413. Richard Cooke. Estate account. 10 June 1710.

Payment made to Mr. Robert Beverley.

Receipts for six months schooling of three children and from Nath. Fogg, Mr. Lomax, Tho. Winslow and Tho. Shrosbery.

Signed by Richd. Covington.

11 May 1711. Recorded.

Page 413. Thomas Snead. Inventory. Made in obedience to order of 12 April 1711. James Taylor and others, executors.

Total valuation £60.16.0.

James Fullerton

John Haile

Jno. Pickett

Tho. Burnett

Page 414. 19 Jan. 1810 [1711]. Edward Foy of the City of Bristoll, marriner, appoint my loving friend Abraham Lewis of same my attorney to receive sums due me.

Edw. Foy

Wit: Tho. Wills, James Pearce, Francis Pollett.

14 June 1711. Proved by Tho. Wills and James Pearce.

Page 414. 12 Oct. 1709. To Mr. Micajah Perry & Company, merchants in London. Pay unto Mr. Timothy Conner or order £83 sterling. Timothy (H) Hay

Page 414. Will of Richard Ripley of the Parish of St. Ann in the County of Essex, being very sick and weake in body, dated 3 June 1710.

Unto my son Richard Ripley all my land lyeing in the fork of Occupation being by estimation 100 acres.

Unto my son Thomas Ripley 100 acres on the north side of Occupation Run adjoyning to the land of Coll. Richard Covington.

Unto my son John Ripley my now dwelling plantation being by estimation 150 acres.

If any of my sons should die without heires his part of land to be equally divided between the longest survivors.

Unto my daughter Elizabeth Smith one cow.

Unto my daughter Dorothy one cow.

Unto my daughter Sarah one cow.

Unto my daughter Ann one cow.

Unto my daughter Mary Beasley one cow.

Unto my son Thomas one cow.

Unto my son John one cow.

My three daughters Dorothy, Sarah and Ann shall have free liberty to work and occupie on my land that I have given unto my two sons Thomas and John Ripley during the time they live unmarried.

Unto my daughter Dorothy the feather bed she now lies on with the furniture belonging to it.

Unto my two daughters Sarah and Ann one mare called Nimble equally.

Unto my son John one young mair named Dobiny.

Unto my son Thomas all my cooper's tooles.

Unto my son John all my carpenter's tooles and my hand mill.

All the rest of my estate unto my loving wife Elizabeth.

My loving wife Elizabeth executrix.

Rich. Ripley

Wit: Thomas Ramsey, John Morigin, Edmond (E C) Connalee.

14 June 1711. Proved by Thomas Ramsey and Edmund Connalee.

Page 415. 14 June 1711. Bond of Eliza. Ripley as executrix of Richard Ripley. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £20 sterling. Securities, Edmond Connally and Thomas Ramsey.

Eliza. (E) Ripley

Edmond (E) Connalee

Tho. Ramsey

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Parker.

14 June 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 415. 26 March 1664. Sir Wm. Berkeley, Knt., Governor and Captain General of Virginia. Patent to John Bullen, son and heir of Rebecca Capell, for 250 acres in Lancaster County on the south side of Rappa. River and on the eastward side of Copes [Coxes] Creek ... on the upper side of 100 acres formerly surveyed for Dan: Batts ... land of Ralph Payne ... formerly granted to Jno. Capell, deceased, by patent 4 Oct. 1653 and



upon the petition of Rebecca the poore widdow the Honorable Governor and Councill confirmed the land to her.

Pages 415-16. 11 June 1711. Daniell Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Francis Smith of same. For 3200 pounds of tobacco.

125 acres whereon George Mitchell now dwells.

Daniell (S) Smith

Wit: Robert (N) Biswell Senr., John (B) Biswell, George (T) Mitchell.

14 June 1711. Acknowledged by Daniell Smith.

11 June 1711. Bond of Daniell Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Francis Smith of same. For 6400 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indenture.

Daniel (S) Smith

Wit: Robert Jones, Henry (X) Smith.

14 June 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 417. 14 June 1711. Bond of Richard Covington as Sheriff of Essex County. For £1000 sterling. Unto Our Sovereign Lady the Queen. Securities, Wm. Covington and Wm. Young.

Richard Covington

Wm. Covington

Wm. Young

Wit: Wm. Thompson, Ja. Alderson.

14 June 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 417. 27 April 1711. Anne by the Grace of God Queen of Great Britain. To Richard Covington, Gent. We appoint you to be Sheriff of the County of Essex.

A. Spotswood

Pages 417-19. 13-14 June 1711. Christopher Beverley of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, Gent., to Timothy Hay of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter. Lease and release; for 12600 pounds of tobacco, paid by George Loyd of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, inholder.

360 acres within the bounds of a patent granted to Mr. George Loyd and by Loyd sold to Mr. Timothy Hay but upon a resurvey of the 360 acres found to be within the bounds of a patent granted to Major Robert Beverley, deceased, father to the said Christopher Beverley of an elder date and now bought of Christopher Beverley by George Loyd for the use of Timothy Hay ... head of a valley in the line of Capt. Richard Wyatt which is part of a patent of 1600 acres granted to Long and Morris ... line of Loyd's patent ... west side of Portobago Path ... Mr. Robert Brooke's ...

Chr. Beverley

Wit: Tho. Harwar, Salvator Muscoe, John Boughan.

14 June 1711. Acknowledged by Christopher Beverley.

Page 419. 14 June 1711. Bond of John Munday as guardian of Charles Munday. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, John Bates and Thomas Merrits.

John Munday

John Bates

Thomas (I) Merritt

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Parker.

14 June 1714. Acknowledged.

Page 419. In obedience to order of 10 May 1711 we met upon the land in difference between Mr. Christor. Beverley and John Maguffee. We could not find the beginning of the land, whereof it was agreed by the jury to refer the survey until the ninth day of the month. The jury accordingly meeting, laid off the land and find the defendant a trespasser and damage ten shillings sterling money.

Wm. Covington

Tho. Wheeler

William (W) Gordin

Jno. Pickett

Henry (H) Reeves

Henry Perkins

Henry (C) Woodnott

Thomas Munday

William Shepherd

Allexr. (A) How

Wm. St. John

John Burnett

Pages 419-20. 15 June 1711. Thomas Short of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Elias Blackburn of same, planter. For £50 sterling.

150 acres which was conveyed to Thomas Short by John Bendall and Elizabeth his wife 5 Oct. 1706, in parish aforesaid ... west side of Coleman's Creek at the south side of the Schoole-house Branch ... land of John Cooke ...

Thomas Short

Wit: John Boughan, Thos. Ley, John (X) Cambel.

15 June 1711. Acknowledged by Thomas Short. Abigail Short wife of Thomas relinquished her right of dower.

15 June 1711. Bond of Thomas Short of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Elias Blackborne of same, planter. For £100. To filfill covenants in indenture.

Thomas Short

Wit: John Boughan, Thos. Ley, John (X) Cambell.

15 June 1711. Acknowledged.

Pages 420-21. 15 June 1711. Elias Blackborne, son and heir of Christophr. Blackborne, deceased, of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Thomas Short of same, planter. For £50 sterling.

450 acres, part of 646 acres belonging to Christor. Blackborne in the parish aforesaid ... small valley that divides this land from Elias Blackborne ... head of a glead ... brow of a hill ...

Elias Blackburn

Wit: John Boughan, Thos. Ley, John (J) Cambell.

15 June 1711. Acknowledged by Elias Blackburn. Martha Blackburn wife of Elias relinquished her right of dower.

15 June 1711. Bond of Elias Blackburne of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, planter, to Thomas Short of same, planter. For £100. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Elias Blackburn

Wit: John Boughan, Thos. Ley, John (J) Cambell.

15 June 1711. Acknowledged.

Pages 421-23. 11-12 June 1711. Thomas Short of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to John Campbell of same. Lease and



release; for 2600 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, part of a tract granted by patent to Mr. Christopher Blackburn in St. Ann's Parish upon the head of Occupation Swamp ...

Thomas Short

Wit: John (J) Harrison, John Rouse, John Vawter.

15 June 1711. Acknowledged by Thomas Short. Abigail Short wife of Thomas relinquishes her right of dower.

12 June 1711. Abigail the wife of Thomas Short relinquishes her right of dower.

Abigal (X) Short

Wit: John (J) Harrison, John Rouse, John Vawter.

Page 423. 12 July 1711. Bond of Rachel Milfeild as administratrix of George Milfeild. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £100 sterling. Securities, Richard Buckner and James Alderson.

Rachell (R) Milfeild

Richd. Buckner

Ja. Alderson

Wit: Robert Parker, Robert Jones.

12 July 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 423. Richard Ripley. Inventory. 7 July 1711. Made in obedience to order of 14 June 1711. Appraisers sworn before Mr. Paul Micou. Total £72.19.3.

William Golding

John Pitts

James (X) Landrum

12 July 1711. Presented by Elizabeth Ripley, executrix.

Pages 424-25. 11-12 July 1711. Francis Browning of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, to Joseph Calloway of Southfarnham Parish, same county. Lease and release; for 2500 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, part of a patent formerly granted to Enoch Doughty deceased ... on the south side of the head of Portobago Swamp ...

Francis (F) Browning

Wit: Henry Byrom, James Graves, Jno. Ellits.

12 July 1711. Acknowledged by Francis Browning. Rachel Browning wife to Francis relinquished her right of dower.

11 July 1711. Bond of Francis Browning of St. Marie's Parish Essex County, to Joseph Callaway of Southfarnham Parish, same county. For 5000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Francis (F) Browning

Wit: Henry Byrom, James Graves, Jno. Ellitts.

12 July 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 425. 28 Feb. 1710 [1711]. Johanna Pope of the City of Bristoll, widdow, appoint Thomas Wills of same, merchant, and Nathaniel Pope of Pope's Creek in Virginia, marriner, my attorneys to recover debts and to sell that plantation called the Clifts Plantation in Westmoreland County in Potomack River, with all my lands, stock, etc.

Joanna Pope

Wit: James Pearce, Francis Collett.

Third Thursday in May 1711. King William County. Proved by Francis Collett.

14 June 1711. Proved by James Pearce.

Pages 425-26. 6 Aug. 1711. Henry Woodnot of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to my son in law Will Hudson and likewise my daughter Rebeckkah the now wife of Will Hudson. For naturall affection.

116 acres belonging to a patent of John Lacy dated 1667 ... by the plantation of Will Hudson ... James Allieson line crossing a branch and the main road which goes by the river side ... in lieu of a piece of land which I sold to Richard Smith.

Henry (h) Woodnott

Wit: Benja. Fisher, Will Young.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged by Henry Woodnot.

Pages 426-28. 8-9 Aug. 1711. Robert Taliaferro of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, only son and heire apparent of Robert Taliaferro, late of same, deceased, to Augustin Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Gent. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco.

200 acres in St. Marie's Parish ... up the river ... the lower part of a patent of 600 acres granted to Mr. Charles Grimes 4 Sept. 1654 and renewed by patent 8 Oct. 1657 and renewed again by patent 22 Nov. 1661 and by Charles Grimes given by his last will to Katherine Dednam, grandmother to the said Robert Taliaferro.

Robert Taliaferro

Wit: Wm. Covington, John Hill, Salvator Muscoe.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged by Robert Taliaferro.

9 Aug. 1711. Bond of Robert Taliaferro of St. Marie's Parish, Essex County, to Augustine Smith of St. Ann's Parish. For 20,000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill covenants in deeds.

Robert Taliaferro

Wit: Wm. Covington, John Hill, Salvator Muscoe.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged.

Pages 428-30. 8-9 Aug. 1711. Robert Taliaferro of Essex County, planter, to Samuel Short of same, planter. Lease and release; for £40 sterling.

100 acres, part of a tract formerly granted to Robert Taliaferro, deceased, father of the within named Robert Taliaferro, containing 739 acres, 17 March 1672/3 ... by the river side near the mouth of a gut next above the plantation where the said Short now liveth ... in sight of a plantation called Short's Quarter ... side of a large pocoson or piece of sunken land ...

Robert Taliaferro

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robert Jones, Robert Kay.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged by Robert Taliaferro. Margt. Taliaferro relinquished her right of dower by Richard Buckner her attorney.

9 Aug. 1711. Bond of Robert Taliaferro of Essex County, planter, to Samuel Short of same, planter. For £150 sterling. To fulfill covenants in indentures.

Robert Taliaferro



Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robert Jones, Robert Kay.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged.

7 Aug. 1711. Mr. Richard Buckner: I desire you'll appear as my attorney to relinquish my right of dowry.

Margett (M) Taliaferro

Wit: Wm. Woodford, Augt. Smith.

9 Aug. 1711. Proved by the witnesses.

Pages 430-31. 3-4 Aug. 1711. George Duckberry of Essex County to Richard Booker of same. Lease and release; for £60 sterling.

150 acres, part of 1050 acres granted to James Coghill by patent 17 April 1667 in St. Marie's Parish ... in the Indian line ... to be laid off square ...

George (G) Duckberry

Wit: William Pickett, Frederick (F) Coghill, Robert Cooke.

9 Aug. 1711. Acknowledged by George Duckberry.

Page 431. George Milfield. Inventory. Total valuation £9.0.0.

Richd. Long

John Long

Thomas (T) Hilliard

9 Aug. 1711. Presented by Rachel Milfield, administratrix.

Pages 431-32. Adam Dening. Inventory. 31 July [1711], Made in obedience to order of 8 March and 13 July [1711]. No total valuation; includes one Negro girl valued at £15.

James Fullerton

Jno. Pickett

Willm. (C) Cox

9 Aug. 1711. Presented by John Watkins and Ann his wife, administrators.

Pages 432-33. 12 Sept. 1711. Robert Richardson of Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, to Henry Shackelford of same. For 3300 pounds of tobacco.

100 acres, Cade's Neck ... on the south side of a main pocoson that runeth into Piscataway Creek ... bottom of the neck at the mouth of the Middle Branch ... between the lands of Thomas Evitts and some other land that appertaineth to me Robert Richardson.

Rob. (X) Richardson

Wit: Wm. Allen, John Haile.

13 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged by Robert Richardson.

Pages 433-34. 3-4 Sept. 1711. Richard Booker of Essex County to George Duckberry of same. Lease and release; for £60 sterling.

150 acres, part of 1050 acres formerly granted to James Coghill by patent 17 April 1667 in St. Marie's Parish ... in the old reputed Indian line ... to the main run of Portobago Swamp ...

Richd. Booker

Wit: William Pickett, Frederick (F) Coghill, Robt. Cooke.

13 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged by Richard Booker by Robert Parker his attorney. Margaret Booker wife to Richard by Thomas Griffin her attorney relinquished her right of dower.

4 Sept. 1711. Richard Booker appoint my friend Robert Parker

to acknowledge deeds.

Richd. Booker

Wit: Robt. Cooke, Frederick (F) Coghill, William Pickett.  
13 7ber [Sept.] 1711. Proved by the witnesses.

4 Sept. 1711. Margarette wife of Richard Booker relinquishes her right of dower and appoint Thomas Griffin to be her attorney.

Margarett (M) Booker

Wit: William Pickett, Frederick (F) Coghill, Robt. Cooke.  
13 Sept. 1711. Proved by the witnesses.

Page 434. 12 Sept. 1711. Francis Smith of Essex County to Robert Parker of same. For 4000 pounds of tobacco.

125 acres, part of the land my father John Smith late of this county purchased of Thomas Page and Eliza. his wife ... corner tree of Samll. Stallard ... side of a hill by a small branch ...

Fran. Smith

Wit: John Boughan, James (J) Masters.

13 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged by Francis Smith.

8 Sept. 1711. Bond of Francis Smith of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Parker of same. For 8000 pounds of tobacco. To convey 125 acres which I, Francis Smith, bought of my brother Daniel Smith, part of 800 acres formerly purchased of Thomas Page and Elizabeth his wife by my father John Smith, late of this county, and Edwd. Drinn of same.

Fra.. Smith

Wit: John Boulware, Robert (R) Miller.

13 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 436. 13 7ber [Sept.] 1711. Bond of Katherine Prosser as administratrix of Roger Prosser. Unto John Lomax of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £200 sterling. Securities, Richard Long and Nathaniel Viccars.

[No signatures]

Wit: Ja. Alderson, Robt. Parker.

13 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 436. Will of Richard Stokes of Essex County, dated 17 Jan. [ ?; blot of ink].

Unto my loving wife Mary during her naturall life the plantation whereon I now live with 50 acres contiguous, the reversion in fee to my son Robert in case he survives my wife, but if it should otherwise happen, then to my son William.

Unto my son William the moiety or one halfe part of the profitt of the orchard now designed to be planted on the plantation where I now live, till he may conveniently plant one for himselfe upon the land devised to him, and then my wife Mary to receive the whole profitt of the orchard.

Unto my son William that plantation where Samuel Carters now lives wherein I am intituled as tenant by the curtesy in right of Rebeccah my late wife and mother of the said William.

Unto my daughter in law Elizabeth Thompson one cow and calfe  
One third part of my personall estate unto my loving wife Mary, one third to my son William and the other third part unto my son Robert. In case Robert should dye before he



attains the age of twenty one yeears, that to be equally divided between my wife Mary and son William.

My wife Mary and my son William executors.

Rich. Stokes

Wit: Wm. Reid, B. Morris, Abr. (R) Rudet, John Megr [?].

9 Aug. 1711. Presented by Mary Stokes and William Stokes.

Proved by Abraham Rudet.

13 7br [Sept.] 1711. Proved by Benjamin Morris.

25 March 1709. Codicill of Richard Stokes of Essex County.

Whereas after my decease some controversy may arise about my will because I have not taken any notice of my grandchildren, Richard Stokes and John Stokes, the sons of John Stokes, deceased, my desire is my executor and executrix pay Richard and John Stokes twelve pence in full satisfaction.

Richard Stokes

Wit: Wm. Leid [Reid], B. Morris, John Meger.

13 Sept. 1711. Proved by Benja. Morris.

Page 437. Mr. Benja. Moseley. Estate account. 13 7br [Sept.] 1711.

Payments made to Mr. Saml. Thacker, Mr. Richd. Buckner, Mr. John Worden, Christo. Man, Henry Byrom; legacies given to his son Wm.

Receipts from Geo. Perry, Chr. Man, Cha. Dowers, Chr. Whittemore, John Hudson, Tho. Griffin, Robt. Williams, Eliza Franklin, Robt. Moss, Mr. Augt. Smith.

Signed by Samll. Thompson.

13 7br [Sept.] 1711. Returned by Samuel Thompson, administrator.

Page 437. Elizabeth Moseley. Estate account.

Negroes given to daughter Eliza Catlett, son Wm. Moseley, daughter Mary Moseley. Plate and books divided between the three children. Three gold rings given to the daughters; pearl necklace given to Mary Moseley. The whole estate is the balance of the estate of Mr. Benja. Moseley.

Signed by Saml. Thompson, who refers to her as sister.

Page 437. 21 Sept. 1708. Edward Ellis, mariner now in Virginia but forthwith intended on my voyage for England, appoint Francis Meriwether of Essex County my attorney to demand of Capt. Robert Coleman of Essex County the steel whip saw, box, tiller, set and file to the value of £5 sterling which I lent Coleman the beginning of this month and never received them againe from him, and also 8 water casks marked PA which I left on shore at Mr. Andrew Harding's landing.

Edw. Ellis

Wit: Wm. (W) Olive, John (J) Davis, Joseph (F) Lodg.

14 Sept. 1711. Proved by Joseph Lodge.

Pages 437-38. 14 Sept. 1711. Bond of Paul Micou as executor of John Foster. Unto Francis Meriwether of Essex County, Gent., in behalfe of the Court. For £1000 sterling. Securities, Lewis Latane and Richard Buckner.

Paul Micou

Lewis Latane

R. Buckner

Wit: Wm. Thompson, Robert Jones.

14 Sept. 1711. Acknowledged.

Page 438. Will of John Waters of Southfarnham Parish in the County of Essex, being sick and weake in body, dated 18 Jan. 1709/10.

To my beloved Katherine her utmost due according to law and equity.

The remainder of my estate be equally divided between my five daughters and paid them as soone as they attaine the age of eighteen years or day of marriage. In case any of my daughters should die their portions should be equally divided betwixt the survivors.

Unto my daughter Catherine all the lands in New Kent County and in default of issue to the next daughter.

All the lands belonging unto me in Essex County unto my daughter Winifred and in default of issue to be equally divided

Unto John Hines all my carpenter's tooles in consideration to the love and affection I have for him as also that he shall make my coffin, but only on his making my coffin.

Unto my Godson Henry Young my gun and one red pyed heiffer, the gun being at my brother in law's Jno. Morris.

Unto my Godson John Sarle my gun now present at my brother Young's.

My beloved wife Katharine and Mr. William Young executors.

John Waters

Wit: Catherine (X) Young, John (H) Hines, Pr. Godfrey.

14 June 1711. Proved by Katherine Young.

9 Aug. 1711. Proved by John Hines.

Pages 438-39. 14 7br [Sept.] 1711. The attachment granted Henry Woodnot against the estate of Henry Rose for £200 sterling being returned served in the hands of Wm. Burch, Tho. Harwar, Dennis Dun, Wm. Scott and Paul Green, Green makes oath he is indebted to Rose but 407 pounds of tobacco. Ordered Burch, Harwar, Dun and Scott give an account of what they have of the estate of Henry Rose. The said attachment also served on the defendant's goods [enumerated]. Ordered that John Stevens, Robert Webb, James Edmondson and John Hoskins appraise the goods.

Inventory. Appraisers sworn before Mr. Francis Meriwether. Total valuation £43.18.0.

John Stevens

John (H) Hoskins

Robert (R) Webb

Page 439. 13 July 1711. Simon Boulin. Inventory. Estate not valued; property in hands of Wm. Thompson, Christo. Whittemore and Jno. Johnson.

Robert Jones

11 8ber [Oct.] 1711. Presented by Robert Jones.

Pages 439-40. Will of Robert Coleman of the County of Essex, undated.

Unto my son Thomas, my son Robert and my daughter Elizabeth each of them twenty shillings.



Unto my son Edward Coleman half that tract of land that I purchased of Capt. Thomas Pettet, the whole tract being 488 acres, that part next and adjoyning to Botem's line.

Unto my daughter Grisell Chamberline the other half of that land I purchased of Capt. Thomas Pettet and for want of issue to my daughter Anne.

To my loving wife Ann Coleman all that my tract or seat of land that I have in possession at the place where I now live during her natural life and at her death my son Spilsbee Coleman have the land.

All the rest of my lands unto my daughter Ann Coleman.

All the rest of my estate to my loving wife Ann Coleman who I do appoint executrix.

Robert Coleman

Wit: Edward (E F) Faulkner, Elizabeth (E) Faulkner, Samuel Dry.

13 Aug. 1713. Proved by the oath of Eliza. Faulconer.

8 Oct. 1713. Proved by Edward Faulconer and Samuel Dry.

8 April 1714. Proved by Ann Coleman, executrix.

# Index

Abingdon Parish, Gloucester		Bagge, Rev. John	76, 102
Co., Va.	15	Bagwell, Thomas	111
Accomack Co., Va.	59	Bailor, ---	62
Adcock, Edward	38, 49-50	Baker, ---	6, 108
Elizabeth	91	Amy ( )	88, 92
Elizabeth ( )	49-50	John	57
Henry	49-50, 64, 72	Joseph	40, 49, 64
John	49-50, 87		72, 88, 91-92, 95
Mary (Beland)	87-88	Ball, ---	50
Thomas	31	Eleanor ( )	18-19, 55
Aires, Anne	32, 39	John	18-19, 24, 55, 80, 111
James	32, 87	Joseph	111
Mary	17	Ballard, William	50
Thomas	115	Ballinger, Edward	97
see also Ayres		Katharine	97
Alderson, Ann ( )	96	Margery	97
James	7-8, 11-13, 17	Mary	97
	19-20, 24, 26, 31-32	Barber, ---	107
	37, 39-48, 52, 54	Mary ( )	65
	58-59, 64-70, 72, 74-87	Richard	65
	90-91, 93-94, 96-98	Barefoot, Adam	
	101, 104-12, 115-23		55, 90, 100, 107, 112
Alderton, Thomas	90	Sarah ( )	100, 112
Allen, Erasmus	24, 39, 45, 49	Barker, John	57
	68, 100, 107, 110, 112	Barlow, Richard	37
Valentine	80	Thomas	107
William	122	Barnes, William	107
Allieson, James	121	Barrow, John	106
Alsup, William	28	Bartlett, Thomas	
Andrews, Elizabeth ( )	83		9, 27, 102, 115
George	83	Bateman, Stanton	39
James	4, 107	Bates, John	
John	4, 113		74-75, 99, 108, 118-19
Robert	111	Phebe ( )	75
Armistead, Henry	104	Battaile, Elizabeth	14, 32
Armstrong, John	61, 96	Elizabeth ( )	13-14, 25
Attkinson, Ann	10	Hay	13-14
Thomas	10	John	13-14, 25, 42, 114
Austin, Daniel	54, 66	Lawrence	13-14, 46
	68, 90, 94, 114	Nicholas	14
Susannah ( )	17, 54	Batts, Daniel	117
	66, 68, 90, 114	Bayley, Richard	47
Avery, Dorothy	71	see also Bayly	
Awbery, Henry	46	Baylor, see Bailor	
Aylett, William	42, 50	Bayly, John	98
Ayres, Thomas	39, 83	see also Bayley	
see also Aires		Beasley, Mary (Ripley)	117
Ayrton, Abraham	3-4	William	104
	8-9, 12, 14-15, 20	see also Besley	
	24-25, 29, 31-32, 37-39	Beaver, Robert	38
	41-45, 48, 54, 58-60	Beaver dams	43
	64-65, 67, 69, 72, 75-76	Bebey, George	43
	78-79, 81, 84-85, 87	John	41, 43
	90-91, 98, 109-10, 113	Beccson, Thomas	80
Ann	109, 113	Beckam, Simon	28



- Beecham, John 45  
 Beland, Joseph 88  
   Mary 88  
   Rebecca 87-88  
 Bell, John 111  
   Lucretia 64  
   Sarah ( ) 39  
   Sarah (Burnett) 64  
   Thomas 40, 64, 81-82, 88  
 Bendall, --- 96  
 Bendrey, Thomas 17, 115  
 Bennet, William 19  
 Berkeley, Sir William 117  
 Berry, George Pley 27  
   Henry 27  
   Margaret ( ) 57  
   Nicholas 46  
   William 57  
 Besley, William 23  
   see also Beasley  
 "Bestland" 41, 48, 50  
 Beverley, --- 15, 19, 99, 109  
   Christopher 51, 63, 99  
     108-09, 118-19  
   Harry 56, 75  
   Maj. Peter 33  
   Robert 10, 20, 25, 28, 31  
     39, 49, 55, 58, 69  
     76, 94, 101, 103-04  
     108-09, 114, 116, 118  
 Beverley Park 8  
 Beverley's Run (Swamp) 15, 19, 28, 81  
 Billington, --- 41  
 Bird, Randall 38  
   Robert 90  
   see also Burd, Byrd  
 Birkett, Thomas 95  
 Biswell, Jeremiah 9, 50  
   John 118  
   Mary ( ) 50  
   Robert 55-56, 58, 92, 118  
 Blackburn, --- 4  
   Christopher 119-20  
   Elias 119  
   Martha ( ) 119  
 Blackstone, Argoll 95  
 Blair, Rev. James 30, 86  
 Blake, John 107  
 Blanthorn, Thomas 37  
 Blithenburg, Augustine 105  
 Bone, Esther (Meadors) 61  
   William 61  
 Booker, Edward 65  
   Margaret ( ) 104, 122-3  
 Booker, Richard 15, 65, 77  
     104, 111, 122-23  
 Booten (Booton), Joshua 24, 96  
 Botem, --- 126  
 Boughan, Henry 50, 60, 62  
   James 1-2, 4-5, 11, 24  
     28, 31, 38, 42, 51  
     60-62, 68-69, 80, 84  
     justice 1-3, 10-20, 24  
       26, 29, 37, 39, 41  
     43-44, 46-48, 50, 54  
     67, 70, 72, 76-77, 79-80  
     83-85, 100, 111, 115  
   John 5, 17, 26, 28  
     33, 46, 51-52, 54  
     60-61, 66-67, 71, 74  
     79-80, 85, 89, 92-93  
     96, 98, 115, 118-19  
   Sarah (Brown) 37, 51  
   Susanna ( ) 70-71, 74, 92  
 Boulin, Simon 7, 125  
 Boulware, James 29, 33  
   John 19, 26-28  
     43, 99, 101, 123  
   William 25  
 Bowers, Arthur 5-6, 11, 22  
     24, 39, 45, 55, 102  
   Jane 22  
 Bowin, John 5  
 Bowlin, see Boulin  
 Bowsee, John 88  
 Bradborn, William 95  
 Bradburn, --- 39  
 Bradburys, Richard 80  
 Bredger, John 13  
 Breedlove, Charles 36  
 Breeme, Aeisce 10  
 Brice, Henry 27  
 Bridger, see Bredger  
 Brimagum, see Brumagum  
 Brisledine, Will 8  
 Brisslington, Somerset,  
   England 33-34  
 Bristol, England 59, 99, 116  
 Briswell, Jeremiah 9  
   see also Biswell  
 Brooke, Ann ( ) 80-81  
   Peter 26, 80  
   Richard 26, 116  
   Robert 1-2, 12, 52, 57  
     62, 78, 92, 101, 118  
     justice 2-3, 15-16, 18  
   Thomas 26, 80  
   William 26, 116  
 Brooking, Robert 7

Brooks, Joseph	53	Burnett, Amy	64
Brothers, Elizabeth	41-42	Charles	64
Brown, ---	32	John	38, 53, 59
Abraham	36-37		64, 75, 100, 119
Ann	53-54	Lucretia ( )	64, 65, 67
Buckingham		Sarah	64
23, 39, 44, 65, 74, 92		Thomas	45, 64-65, 67
Charles			84, 100, 116
40-41, 103, 111, 116		Bush, Richard	29, 41, 43
Daniel	17, 36-37		65, 91, 112
39-40, 53, 54, 56, 60		Thomas	44
Elizabeth	37, 53	Butcher, John	115
Elizabeth ( )		Mary ( )	115
53-54, 59, 65, 78		William	115
Francis	11-12, 36-37	Butler, John	33, 55-56, 58, 92
53-54, 59, 78, 89		Mary	12
Henry	14, 36-37, 56, 76	Button's Range	99, 101
Jane	37, 78	Byrd, Robert	96
Jane ( )	37, 56	William	30, 86
Jane (Meriwether)	47	see also Bird, Burd	
John	65	Byrom, Frances (Mills)	77-78
Lancelot	52	Francis	78
Mary	37, 89	Henry	
Sarah	37	56, 77-78, 91, 120, 124	
Thomas	13, 54, 72	Peter	78
William	20, 47		
Browning, Francis	109, 120	Caane, William	19
Rachel ( )	120	Cade's Neck	122
Brumagum, Edward	101, 107	Callicote, John	
Elizabeth ( )	101, 107	38, 72, 87, 94, 110	
Brush Swamp	116	Calloway, Joseph	120
Brushwood, John	46	Cambridge, Edward	32
Bryan, John	100	Campbell (Cambell, Camel,	
Bryand, William	98	Camil, Camiell,	
Bryler, Samuel	102	Cammell), John	100, 119
Brysindine, Mary	32	Sarah (Killman)	17, 55, 66
William	32	William	46
Buckner, John	33, 102-03	Campion, Joseph	26
Richard	4-5, 10-11	Capell, John	110, 117
14, 19, 25, 29, 31		Rebecca ( )	110, 117-18
38, 44-45, 52, 58, 67		Carnall, Patrick	27
69-70, 80, 89, 97-98		Carter, Samuel	123
102-03, 120-22, 124-25		Cary, Hugh	4
William	86	Miles	31, 86
Bullen	110, 117	Warren	27
Bumbrey, Elizabeth	95	Caston, Glass	89
Robert	95	Catlett, Elizabeth	
Bunbridge, Stephen	108	67, 72-73, 102, 124	
Burch, William	125	John	3-4, 7, 14, 25, 42
Burd, John	39	56, 75-76, 97, 107	
see also Bird, Byrd		justice	2-3, 15-16
Burford, William	101	18, 85, 103	
Burge, George	33	Nicholas	99, 108
John	33	Thomas	7
Samuel	33	Cauthorn, Richard	
Burgis, Daniel	27	41, 43, 48-49	
		see also Corthorn	



Chadwick, William 111, 114-15  
 Chamberlin, Grisell  
     (Coleman) 126  
     John 67, 75  
     Leonard 67, 75  
 Chapman, John 100  
 Chestnut Branch 93  
 Chew, Joseph 103  
     Larkin 39, 94-95, 100  
             102-03, 107, 109  
 Chewton Mendipp, Somerset,  
     England 33  
 Cheyney, John 26, 116  
     William 116  
 Chick, John 66  
 Christ Church Parish, Middle-  
     sex Co., Va.  
         51, 79-80, 96, 114  
 Church road 22  
 Claiborne, see Claybourn  
 Claiborne's Creek 83  
 Clapham, William 102  
 Clark, Edward 51  
     John 65  
 Claybourn, William 41  
 Claypoole, George 85  
 Cleave, Imanuel 12  
 Clenton, Elizabeth 78  
 Coates (Coats), Margaret  
     (Watkins) 8  
     Samuel 8, 24, 38  
             50, 65, 83, 87  
 Cobbs, Amb. 50  
 Cocke, Walter 111  
 Cockelshell Creek 15, 22  
 Cockin (Cocken), Ann ( )  
     24, 38  
     Thomas 24, 38  
     see also Coggin  
 Cocks, Thomas 50  
     William 79  
     see also Cox  
 Coffie (Coffey), Edward 8, 38  
 Coggin, Ann ( ) 38, 93  
     Thomas 17, 38, 54, 68, 90  
     see also Cockin  
 Coghill, Frederick 15, 22-23  
     65, 77, 104, 122-23  
     James 15, 23, 104, 111, 122  
     Sarah ( ) 22-23  
 Cole, Elizabeth ( ) 94, 99  
     William 7-8, 30, 48, 50  
         86, 94-95, 99, 112  
 Coleman, Ann ( ) 126  
     Anne 126  
     Edward 126

Coleman, Elizabeth 125  
     Grisell 126  
     Richard 55-56, 80, 92, 96  
     Robert 11-12, 54, 87  
         97, 115, 124, 125-26  
         justice 2-3, 9  
             15-16, 18, 29  
             53, 75, 85, 103  
         sheriff 85  
     Spilsbee 126  
     Thomas 8, 125  
 Coleman's Creek 55-56, 92, 96  
 College of William and Mary  
     31, 38, 86  
 Collett, Francis 120-21  
 Collier, John 59  
 Collins, Edward 61  
     Elizabeth 77  
     Henry 33-34  
     Mary (Gannock) 77  
     Mary (Peters)  
         16, 21-22, 34, 89  
     Matthew 10-11, 16, 18  
         21, 34, 77, 89, 91  
 Compton (Comton), Sarah  
     ( ) 92  
     William 46, 88, 91-92  
 Condute, Nathaniel 25, 35-36  
 Connall, Edmund 53  
 Connally (Connalee), Edmund  
     33, 117  
 Conner, Timothy 117  
 Cook, William 98  
 Cooke, John 68  
     Katherine 68  
     Mordecai 33  
     Richard 20, 22-23  
         56, 85, 93, 116  
     Robert 45, 70, 81-82  
         89, 104, 111  
         114, 116, 122-23  
     Sarah 68  
 Cool Spring 98  
 Cooper, Ann ( ) 52  
     Elizabeth ( ) 73, 75, 77  
     Richard 51-52, 75  
     Sarah 73  
     Thomas 73, 75-76  
         101, 105, 109  
     William 45  
     see also Coper  
 Coousins, Jane 32  
 Copeland, Nicholas  
     24, 28, 58, 107  
 Copell's Creek 58  
 Coper, Richard 39  
     see also Cooper

- Copland, John 49  
     see also Copeland  
 Corbin, Gawin 4, 49, 114  
     Thomas 111, 114  
 Corrie (Corree), James 51, 56  
 Corthorn, Richard 38  
     see also Cauthorn  
 Coston, Class 116  
     see also Caston  
 Cousel, William 46  
 Covington, Richard 1-5  
     7, 11-12, 31, 41-42  
     48, 51, 56, 75-76  
     85, 87, 93, 104, 116  
     justice 2-3  
     15-16, 18, 79, 85  
     90, 103, 107, 117-18  
     sheriff 118  
     William 8, 20, 26  
     44, 49, 53, 60, 68  
     83, 90, 118-19, 121  
 Covington's Mill Creek 61  
 Cox, --- 39  
     Sem 59  
     Thomas 116  
     William 62, 79, 108, 122  
     see also Cocks  
 Cox's Creek 110, 117  
 Crag, Magnes 102  
 Crane (Cranes), Mary 100  
     Thomas 6, 100  
 Craske, Capt. Edmund 30  
 Croudas, Sarah ( ) 72, 100  
     William 72, 100  
 Crow, Elliner 40  
     John 40, 44, 55  
     67, 74-75, 87, 90  
     Mary ( ) 40  
     Mary (Nubell) 83  
     Thomas 24, 40, 44  
 Cruff, John 74  
 Curran, Mary 64  
 Curtis, Augustine 71  
     Elizabeth 71  
     Rice 32, 48  
     Rose ( ) 71  
     Sarah 71  
     Susanna 70-71  
 Daily, Timothy 39  
 Daingerfield, William 31, 38, 53, 70  
     75, 91, 100, 114-16  
 Daniell, James 25  
     William 16, 34-35  
     91, 97, 111, 116  
 Darnall, Elizabeth ( ) 9  
     John 9, 52  
 Daves, Ann 41  
     see also Davis  
 Davey, William 38  
 Davice, Thomas 63  
 Davis, Evan 40, 45  
     John 124  
     Richard 34  
     Thomas 74  
     William 10-11  
 Davison, Katherine ( ) 105  
     Richard 34, 91, 104-05  
 Day, John 49  
 Dednam, Katherine 121  
 Deep Swamp 116  
 Denning, Adam 28, 108, 122  
 Dernall, see Darnall  
 Deverill, Benjamin 33-34  
 Dickenson (Dickerson), Thomas 34-35, 45  
     Thomas Cooper 44, 52  
     William 71  
 Dicks, James 82  
     John 82-83  
     Thomas 82  
     Ursula ( ) 82-83  
     William 82  
 Dickson (Dixson), Thomas 60, 116  
 Dike, John 60, 116  
 Dobyys, Daniel 20, 24-25, 40  
     44, 53, 77, 89, 110  
 Donaline, Edward 38  
 Donan, John 24  
 Doll's mire 63  
 Doores, John 25  
     see also Dowers  
 Dorrell, Sampson 14  
 Doughty, Enoch 109, 120  
     John 37-38, 106  
     see also Dowdy  
 Dowdy, Enoch 57  
     see also Doughty  
 Dowers, Charles 25, 35-36, 95, 124  
     John 35  
     see also Doores  
 Dragon Swamp 6, 32, 41  
 Drinn, Edward 123  
 Driscoll, Timothy 17, 38, 82  
 Drummond, Richard 59  
 Dry, Samuel 67, 71, 73, 95, 126  
 Ducknerry, George 104, 122  
 Dudings, Andrew 98



- Dunn, Carrell 83  
   Dennis 125  
   William 53, 77, 110  
 Dyer, Andrew 13, 66, 67, 93  
   Elizabeth 1, 65  
   James 36  
   Jeffery 1  
   John 15, 39  
   Mary ( ) 66  
   William 91  
 Dyon, Arrabella (White) 22, 93, 105-06  
   John 22, 93, 105-06  
 Edmondson, Benjamin 39, 112  
   James 5, 8, 66  
     87, 95, 112, 125  
   Joseph 39, 75  
   Judith ( ) Parr 5, 8  
   Margaret ( ) Finney 112  
   Thomas 38  
 Ellett, John 10  
   see also Ellits  
 Ellis, Edward 124  
   John 21  
 Ellits (Ellitts), John 21-22, 120  
   Samuel 102-03, 112-13  
   see also Ellett  
 Emerson, Henry 70  
   John 70  
   Thomas 70  
 Evans (Evins), --- 56  
   John 23, 25-26, 76  
   Sarah ( ) 23  
   Thomas 76  
 Evett (Evitts), Thomas 76, 122  
 Eyles, John 116  
 Fagen, Edward 105  
   Margaret (Smith) 105  
 Fallows, see Follows  
 Fargisy, John 101  
 Farguson (Fargison), John 32, 40, 50  
 Farmer, Thomas 38, 93  
 Farnifold, Rev. John 30, 86  
 Farrell, Charles 57, 91, 101, 109  
   Elizabeth ( ) 109  
 Faulkner (Faulconer),  
   Elizabeth 126  
   Edward 96, 126  
   see also Forkner, Fawkner  
 Fausett, Mary ( ) Dyer 66  
   William 66, 93  
 Fausett, see also Fossett  
 Fawkner, Edward 75  
   see also Faulkner, Forkner  
 Fawsett, see Fausett, Fossett  
 Fenix, Thomas 102  
 Fethgres, Elizabeth 73  
 Finch, John 20  
 Finish, John 6  
 Finney, Ann 87  
   James 87  
   John 87, 95, 112  
   Margaret 87, 112  
   Richard 87  
   William 87  
 Fisher, Benjamin 27, 31, 42-43, 51-  
   61, 68, 72, 74, 76, 94  
   99-100, 140, 116, 121  
   Elizabeth ( ) 51  
   Francis 59  
   Jonathan 1, 5-6, 28  
     38, 42, 49, 53, 61  
 Fitzhugh, William 88-89  
 Fitzjeffries, Elizabeth ( )  
   Turner 44-45, 49  
   Thomas 44-45, 49  
 Flowers, Isaac 56, 58  
 Fogg, --- 80  
   Nathaniel 10-12, 39, 49  
     80, 91, 110-11, 116  
 Follows, John 65  
 Folwell, Henry 10  
 Forkner, Edward 38  
   see also Faulkner, Fawkner  
 Fossaker, Elizabeth (Mott) 88  
   John 88  
 Fossett, William 13, 84  
   see also Fausett  
 Foster, --- 39  
   Ann 115  
   John 33, 57, 115-16, 124  
   Robert 33, 92  
   Susan ( ) 115  
 Fouace, Rev. Stephen 30, 86  
 Fox, Thomas 101  
 Foy, Edward 116  
 Franklin, Eliza 124  
 Franklyn, Nicholas 7  
 Fry, John 46  
 Fugatt, Dorothy 95  
 Fullerton, James 45, 53-54, 59, 67  
   69, 71-72, 80, 84, 88  
   91, 100, 110, 116, 122  
 Gaines, Bernard 58  
   Daniel 99

Gaines, James	4	Gouldman, Edward	1-3, 7
Games, John	38, 40, 53, 67		11-12, 15, 17, 19, 31
	71-72, 75, 85, 90, 94		36, 40, 45, 51, 55, 59
Gannock, John	77		62-63, 69-70, 78, 92
Margaret ( )	11, 21, 77	justice	2-3, 15-16, 18
Mary	77	Elizabeth	71
William	9-11, 16, 18, 21-22	Francis	1-2, 6
	29, 77, 91, 99, 116		8, 15, 19, 22, 44
Garden, Robert	6, 39, 102		48, 51, 69-70, 78-79
Garet, Oner	67		92, 102, 105, 113-15
Garnett, Anthony	57	justice	2-3 8
John	57, 109		15-16, 18, 24, 26
Thomas	57		29-30, 42, 44, 64-65
Gatewood, ---	92		68-69, 74-75, 79
Amy ( )	49		85-87, 89-91, 93-95
John	38, 49, 65		97, 99, 101, 103
	75, 88, 100, 110	Martha ( )	59, 69-70, 78-79
Richard	65, 72	Mary	69
George, William	16, 21, 34	Thomas	48, 63, 69
Gibbins, Ann	17	Gower, Stanley	95
Gibbons, Paul	66, 90	Gradner, Eliza ( )	59
Gibbs, John	87	Richard	59
Gilchrist, ---	102	Grady, Edmund	28
Gilson's Creek (Swamp)	12	Graves, Francis	31, 38
	56-57, 62, 91, 99, 101		41, 62-63, 89
Glen, William	50	James	27, 99, 113, 120
Glendening, Ann (Mott)	88	John	28, 62, 99
John	88	Thomas	39
Gloucester Co., Va.	7, 9-10, 23	Gray, ---	4
	33, 36, 46, 57, 65, 103-04	Abner	96
Glue, William	50	Francis	95
Goar, John	82	Rev. Samuel	30, 86
Godfrey, Peter	9-10, 27, 37, 58-60	Great Run Swamp	49
	69-70, 89-90, 92-93	Green, Paul	74, 82, 84, 125
	106, 111, 114, 125	Samuel	74, 77, 84
Golden Vale Swamp	52, 92, 106	Sarah ( )	74, 77, 84
Golding, William	120	Thomas	17, 58, 110
Goode, Richard	57, 96	William	20, 94
Goodge, John	105	see also Greene	
Goodrich, Ann	42	Green Spring Swamp	43
Benjamin	50	Green Swamp	98
Joseph	42, 50	Greene, Dorothy	17
Thomas	42	Francis	33-34
Gorbill, Thomas	39	John	33-34
Gorborall, Thomas	61	see also Green	
Gordon, William	39, 119	Gregory, Anthony -	33
Gorg, William	10-11	Mary	49, 88, 92
Goswell, Henry	29	Richard	95
Gouge, John	70	Gregory's Branch	63
Goulding, William	33	Gregson, ---	52
see also Golding		Ann ( )	12, 26
Gouldman, ---	24	Thomas	12, 38
Alice ( )	63	Grey, see Gray	
		Griffin, Ann ( )	41



- Griffin, Thomas 40, 41, 47, 97, 122-24  
 Grimes, Rev. Charles 121  
   Thomas 38  
 Grinall, William 9, 13, 39, 61, 96  
 Grymes, see Grimes  
 Guggee, Elizabeth ( ) Dowers 25, 35  
   Richard 22  
 Gullock, James 52  
   Jane 52  
   Robert 52  
 Hackley, James 113  
   John 83  
 Haile, John 24, 28  
   46, 50, 53, 60, 67, 75  
   84, 106, 110, 116, 122  
   Mary ( ) 28  
   Richard 28  
 Halbert, Mary ( ) Wood 74-75, 79  
   William 74, 79, 94  
 Half Mile Swamp 116  
 Hall, Charles 50, 74  
   John 19  
   William 93, 101, 105  
 Halle, John 88  
 Hambleton, Robert 108-09  
 Hamlet, Morris 38  
 Hancock, Nicholas 33-34  
 Haraway, Samuel 55  
 Hardee, Andrew 56, 62, 90, 96  
   Ann ( ) 90, 96  
   Robert 109  
 Harding, Andrew 124  
   Nicholas 14-15, 72, 94  
   William 58-59  
 Harford, Theophilus 111, 114  
 Hargosie, John 27  
 Harper, John 1, 62, 79, 84  
   Lydia ( ) 62, 84  
   Mary 79  
   Mary ( ) 79, 84  
   Soloman 79, 84  
   Thomas 39, 46, 59, 62, 79, 84  
   William 26-27, 84  
 Harrison --- 92  
   Andrew 14, 32, 101-03, 112  
   Benjamin 31, 86  
   Eleanor ( ) 101  
   Elizabeth 102  
   James 14, 88, 100, 102, 109  
   John 120  
 Harrison, William 102-03  
 Hart, Thomas 8  
   William 105-06  
 Hartwell, Henry 31, 42, 86  
 Harwar, Samuel 90, 104, 106  
   Thomas 49, 59-60  
   96, 114, 118, 125  
   justice 2-3, 15, 18  
 Harwood (Harrood), Mary ( ) 58, 65  
   Peter 15, 24, 29  
   40-41, 58, 65, 110  
 Hasle Run 23  
 Hawes, Samuel 46  
 Hawkins, John 3, 24, 26, 28  
   32, 38-39, 42, 44, 58  
   73, 95-97, 102, 106  
 Hay, Timothy 7, 81, 100, 117-18  
 Hayes (Hays), John 29, 98  
 Hayton, James 85  
   Richard 85  
 Hazlewood, Ann 20  
 Headrights 110  
 Heires, see Aires, Ayres  
 Henman, Thomas 90  
 Henry, --- 55  
   Daniel 24, 26, 69, 115  
   Dorothy ( ) 24, 26, 29  
   69, 70-71, 74, 92  
 Henshaw, Elizabeth 68  
   Kezia 68  
   Samuel 33, 107  
   see also Hinshaw  
 Hill, Col. --- 62  
   Edward 31  
   John 37-38, 102, 121  
   Leonard 4, 10, 20-21, 25, 44  
   48, 98, 100, 104, 107  
   Richard 7  
 Hilliard, --- 6  
   Thomas 122  
 Hines [Hindes], John 63, 125  
   Rebecca ( ) 63-64, 66  
   Robert 44, 105  
   Thomas 17, 55, 63, 64, 66  
 Hinshaw, Samuel 9, 58, 68  
   see also Henshaw  
 Hinun, Peter 75  
 Hobbs Hole, Va. 50  
 Hodgkins, Chr. 87  
 Hodgkins' Creek 12, 62, 91, 101  
 Holloway, James 63, 94  
 Holt, Richard 68  
   William 64, 68

- Hoskins, John 63, 125  
 Hoskins' Creek 3, 46  
 49, 76, 88, 92, 95  
 How, Alexander, 90, 119  
 John 39  
 Howell, John 62  
 Hoyle, Samuel 10, 17, 20, 25  
 Huckleberry Swamp 80  
 Hucklescott, --- 56  
 Mary 112  
 Thomas 38  
 Hudson, Catherine (Vass) 112  
 Henry 112  
 John 20, 124  
 Rebeckkah (Woodnot) 121  
 William 59, 121  
 Hull, John 43  
 Humphrey, Joseph 13  
 Hunter, John 52, 105  
 Hurt, John 42  
  
 Iles, John 29  
 Ingram, John 107  
 Isom, Peter 105-06  
  
 Jack, Thomas 23, 81-82, 116  
 Jackman, Anthony 32  
 Jackson, Andrew 6  
 Thomas 23  
 James, John 14  
 Thomas 91  
 James City Co., Va. 50  
 James River 47, 102  
 Jameson (Jemmison), David  
 24, 28-29, 36, 58  
 Jefferson, Weldon 3, 6, 9-11  
 14-15, 18, 20, 24, 26-27  
 Jefferyes, Edward 38  
 Jefferys, William 92  
 Jennings, Edmund  
 2-3, 15, 18, 58, 85  
 William 102  
 Jenkins, David 50  
 Jeter, John 105  
 Jewell, Thomas 39, 93  
 Johnson, Abell 38  
 Esther ( ) 63  
 Henry 85  
 Israel 38  
 James 63  
 John 38, 93, 105, 125  
 Peter 99  
 Richard 114  
 Robert 9, 17  
 Samuel 16, 41  
 Thomas 52  
  
 Johnson, William  
 39, 53, 68, 90, 94  
 Jones, --- 42  
 David 12-13, 101  
 Rice 7, 48, 96  
 Richard 37  
 Robert 12-13, 25  
 29-30, 32, 39, 45-47  
 65-66, 78, 83, 90-91  
 101, 105-07, 110-12  
 125, 118, 120-22  
 Samuel 86  
 Thomas 26  
 Walter 107  
 William 12-13, 29, 93  
 Jones' Spring Branch 93  
 Jordan, William 39  
 Joyeux, James 4  
  
 Kay, Robert  
 52, 100, 109, 121-22  
 see also Key  
 Kemp, Martin 80, 96, 102  
 Richard 79-80, 96  
 Kempster, William 111  
 Kenner, Francis 61  
 John 40  
 Mathew 61  
 Kerery, John 59  
 Kernal, Patrick 8  
 Kersey, Sarah 3  
 Key, Robert 107, 109  
 see also Kay  
 Keys, Mrs. --- 26  
 Killingley, William 48-49  
 Killman, George 54  
 John 17, 54  
 Sarah 17  
 King, Eliza 102  
 Mary ( ) 107  
 Robert 52, 107  
 King and Queen Co., Va. 1-2  
 5-6, 13, 18, 29-30, 46  
 54, 62-63, 81, 100-01  
 103, 108-09, 114, 118  
 King William Co., Va.  
 42, 46, 50, 121  
 Kingston Parish, Gloucester  
 Co., Va. 33, 57  
  
 Lacon, Francis 100  
 Lacy, John 121  
 Lake, Mary ( ) Harper 84  
 Philleman 39  
 Phillip 29, 39, 44  
 Lamb, Thomas 91



Lambeth, George 102  
 Lancaster Co., Va. 117  
 Landrum, Elizabeth 25  
     James 120  
     John 19, 24, 25-26, 44  
     Martha 25  
     Thomas 25-26  
 Langford, Katharine ( ) 5  
     Nicholas 5, 108  
 Langton, Isaac 95  
 Latane, Charlotte 86  
     Henry 86  
     Lewis 10, 80-81  
         86-87, 98, 124  
     Phebe 86  
     Phebe (Slaughter) 86  
     Susanna 86  
 Laury, William 6  
 Lavercombe, William 33-34  
 Lawrence, Edward 83, 90  
 Lawson's Island 93, 105  
 Lear, John 30, 86  
 Lee [Ley], Augustine 70-71  
     Thomas 70-72, 74, 92, 119  
 Leftwich, Mary ( ) 71  
     Thomas 55  
 Lehees, John 48  
 Leighton, --- 44  
     Richard 19  
 Leply, Sarah (Smith) 105  
 Leveritt, Robert 17, 61, 111, 114  
 Lewis, Abraham 116  
     John 47  
     Zachary 6, 17, 32, 46, 55, 58  
 Ley, see Lee  
 Lightfoot, Ann (Goodrich) 42  
     Goodrich 42  
     John 42  
 Linton, Henry 61  
 Little, Abraham 56  
 Liverpool, England 31  
 Lobb, William 65  
 Lodge, Joseph 124  
 Lomax, Elizabeth (Wormeley) 4  
     John 4, 14, 17  
         44, 62, 69, 114, 116  
         justice 2-3, 6, 9  
             15-16, 18, 25, 27  
             85, 100, 103, 123  
         sheriff 25, 58, 94, 97  
 London, England 10, 29, 48  
     97, 111, 114, 117  
 Long, --- 118  
     Christian ( ) 36, 102

Long, Gabriel 52  
     Henry 36, 44, 47, 102  
     John 52, 92, 122  
     Richard 52, 92, 102-03  
         112, 116, 122-23  
 Loving, John 28, 68  
 Lowd, Peter 88  
 Loyd, George 7, 12, 28, 41  
     44-45, 62, 80, 87, 89  
     93, 98, 102, 110, 118  
     Johannah ( ) 7  
     Lyonell 95  
     Stephen 43-44  
         54, 62, 94, 102  
         justice 85, 103  
 Lucas' Creek 25, 35, 104  
 Lunsford, Sir Thomas 4  
  
 Macclin, John 19  
 Machen, Henry 103  
     Mary 103  
 Magaretie, Patrick 39  
 Maguffee, John 119  
 Magurt (Magirt), Daniel 6, 55  
 Makeney (Makinne), John 34-35, 98  
 Makkey, Robert 39  
 Mallack, John 33-34  
 Mann, Ann ( ) 69, 75, 84  
     Christopher 73, 124  
     John 13, 38, 69, 75  
 Marchant, Abraham 109, 114  
     William 19-20, 109, 114  
 Markland, Robert 90  
 Marshall, Elizabeth ( ) 34  
     Robert 16, 23, 34, 45  
 Martin, --- 27, 53  
     Henry 8-10, 109  
     John 6, 8-9, 23, 29, 55  
 Mason, Peter 100  
 Masters, James 44  
 Masters' Swamp 68  
 Mathes, John 39  
 Mattapony River 31, 46, 48, 61, 92, 112  
 Matthews, Benjamin 49, 51  
     Elizabeth (Spicer) 44  
     Frances ( ) 19, 44, 101  
     Richard 19, 27, 43-44, 101  
 May, John 61, 81-82, 104, 111  
 Meadors (Meadar, Meades, Meedus, Medows), Esther 61  
     John 16, 21-22, 34  
         45, 76, 88, 92, 111  
     Richard 28, 37, 61, 101, 107

- Meadors (Meador, Meades, Meedus, Meadows),  
 Thomas 10-11, 16, 18-19  
 21, 77, 115-16
- Meger, John 124
- Merchant, see Marchant
- Meriwether, David 47-48  
 Francis 3, 29  
 38, 41, 43, 47-50  
 53, 67, 88, 102, 124  
 justice 2-3, 9, 15-16, 18, 24  
 28, 32, 38, 60, 65-66  
 85, 91, 94, 99, 103-04  
 106, 108, 110, 112  
 115-18, 120, 124
- Jane 47
- Mary ( ) 48-49
- Nicholas 47-48, 50
- Susanna ( ) 47-48, 50
- Thomas 3-4, 7, 19, 41-42  
 44, 47-48, 50, 56, 75  
 justice  
 2-3, 15-16, 18, 29
- William 47-48
- Merrick, Edward 60-62
- Merrit, James 38
- Merritt, Edward 45  
 John 63, 75, 115  
 Thomas 62, 75, 89, 118-19
- Metcalfe, William 61
- Micou, Paul  
 6, 20-21, 41, 77, 102  
 115-16, 120, 124-25
- Middlesex Co., Va.  
 4, 31-32, 46, 48, 51, 70  
 79-80, 96, 108-09, 114
- Mifflin, Mary ( ) 59-60
- Milfeild, George 120, 122  
 Rachel ( ) 120, 122
- Millatt, John 96
- Miller, John  
 9-10, 18, 39, 81-82, 102  
 Luraner ( ) 42-43  
 Robert 42-43, 123
- Millner, Thomas 31, 86
- Mills, Anne 77-78  
 Frances 77-78  
 Hannah 77-78  
 Jane ( ) Brown  
 56, 77-78, 89  
 John 38, 56-57, 78-79, 81  
 Robert 9, 44, 56-57  
 65, 77-78, 91
- Miner, --- 39
- Mitchell, Jane ( ) 98  
 George 118
- Mitchell, John  
 17, 66, 90, 98, 112
- Mkir, Henry 88
- Moody, John 39, 46
- Moore, Francis 1, 5  
 15, 20, 23-25, 37-38  
 53, 58-59, 62, 70  
 94, 107, 109-10, 113
- Henry 29
- Joseph 5, 108
- Morgan, John 38, 58, 70  
 72, 104, 111, 117
- Morresby, Cumberland,  
 England 84
- Morris, --- 118  
 Benjamin 124  
 John 81, 107, 125
- Moseley, --- 57, 105  
 Benjamin 5, 11-12  
 20, 37-38, 66-67  
 86, 93, 102, 124  
 justice 2-3, 9  
 15-16, 18, 27, 39
- Edward 12, 73-74, 79, 81  
 86-87, 92-93, 96
- Elizabeth ( ) Catlett  
 66-67, 72-73, 87, 124
- John 66, 81, 102
- Mary 72-73, 124
- Robert 38
- William 5, 37-38  
 66-67, 72-73, 81  
 97, 99, 102, 108, 124
- Moss, Robert  
 28, 63, 79, 93, 96, 124
- Moss' Swamp 63
- Mott, Ann 88  
 Eleanor 88  
 Elizabeth 88  
 Margaret 88
- Mountague, Elizabeth ( ) 32  
 Thomas 31-32  
 William 31-32, 53, 90, 95
- Munday, Charles 118  
 Elizabeth (Harrison) 102  
 John 38, 118  
 Mary ( ) 3, 9  
 Thomas 3, 9  
 28, 39, 41, 49, 99  
 103, 110-11, 115, 119
- Munden, Stephen 11
- Murfey, James 38
- Muscoe, Mary 10  
 Salvator 1-4, 6, 8-11, 13  
 17, 21-24, 28, 30, 38  
 43, 55-57 (continued)



Muscoe, Salvator (continued)  
 59, 61, 63, 76-78, 80  
 89, 93, 100-01, 104-06  
 108-10, 114-15, 118, 121

Nalle, Martin 100  
 Neal, Garret 52  
 Jane (Gullock) 52  
 William 84  
 Nelson, Thomas 95  
 New Kent Co., Va.  
 11, 42, 47, 125

Newman, Thomas 55  
 Newton, Benjamin 39  
 Dorothy ( ) 39, 50  
 Henry 63  
 John 39  
 Nicholas 39, 50  
 Thomas 39  
 Nicholson, Aaron 95  
 Clement 85  
 Francis 30, 46, 86  
 Jacob 84-85

Noell, Mrs. --- 4  
 North River, Gloucester Co. 33  
 Northampton Co., Va. 42  
 Nubell, Mary 83

Oakes, Charles 42  
 Occupation Creek (Run, Swamp)  
 6, 9, 11, 19, 22, 27, 31  
 31, 51-52, 66, 93, 96  
 101, 104-07, 117, 119

Offley, Henry 69  
 Olive, William 124  
 Osman, Elenor ( )

14-15, 28-29  
 James 14-15, 28-29  
 Owens, Mary ( ) Harwood 59  
 Owen 14-15, 58-59  
 65, 68, 83, 116

Page, Elizabeth ( ) 23, 123  
 Mathew 31  
 Thomas 23, 123  
 Paget, Edmund 44, 59, 63  
 Ephraim 59, 80, 100, 111  
 Francis 39, 63, 100  
 Mary 59

Paine, see Payne  
 Pain's bridge 28  
 Paipson, John 42  
 Palmer, Anthony 85  
 Pannell, --- 6, 55, 69  
 Isabella 5  
 Katherine ( ) 5

Pannell, Mary 5  
 Thomas 5, 11, 51, 55  
 William 5

Parbard, Thomas 67  
 Parker, Ann 1

Elinor 27  
 Elizabeth 1  
 Elizabeth ( ) 59  
 Frances 1-2  
 John 1-3, 6, 24-25, 39, 45  
 54, 59, 93, 110, 112  
 Robert 1, 19, 27, 57, 59  
 94-95, 97, 105, 108-10  
 117, 119-20, 122-23

Thomas 25  
 Parr, Judith ( ) 5  
 Philip 5, 8, 42  
 Parry, Samuel 1

see also Perry

Partrick, --- 53  
 Pate, John 99-100  
 Pavey, Adam 39  
 Thomas 38

Payne, George 38  
 John 28, 44, 80, 96, 106-07  
 Katherine ( ) 5, 25  
 Ralph 58, 110, 117  
 Robert 25, 35, 83, 102  
 Susanna ( ) 96, 106-07

Payton, Joseph 59  
 Peachey, Samuel 86

Pearce, James 116, 120-21  
 Peatross (Petross), Thomas  
 40, 55-56, 103, 111

Pells (Pell), Thomas 1, 48  
 Pemberton, Israel 85

Thomas 73

Pendleton, Rev. Nathaniel 30  
 Isabella ( ) 100

John 100  
 Philip 30, 100

Perkins, Henry 50, 60, 90, 119  
 see also Purkins

Perry, George 124  
 Micajah, & Co. 29, 48, 97, 117

Samuel 42  
 see also Parry, Pery

Person, Richard 59

Pery, John 49

see also Perry

Peters, Henry 16, 21-22, 34, 89, 111

Mary 21, 89

Petross, see Peatross

Petsoe Parish, Gloucester  
 Co., Va. 9, 46

- Pettit, Capt. Thomas 101, 126  
 Petts, see Pitts  
 Pewmansend Creek (Swamp) 10  
     16, 21-22, 34, 106, 111  
 Philadelphia, Pa. 85  
 Piankitank River 33  
 Pickett, John 13, 32  
     39-40, 54, 60-62, 66-67  
     75, 84, 89-90, 101  
     110, 114, 116, 119, 122  
     William 45, 60, 123  
 Pigg, John 61  
 Pile, Rebecca 100  
     Vincent Godfrey 58, 91-92  
     100, 107-08, 112-13  
 Piscataway 6  
 Piscataway Creek 41, 46, 50  
     54-55, 61, 68, 114, 122  
 Piscataway Ferry 17, 43, 98  
 Piscataway Mill 51  
 Piscataway road 108  
 Pitts, Capt. George 99  
     John 23, 112, 120  
 Pley, --- 2  
     Elizabeth ( ) Parker 38, 44, 59  
     George 27  
 Plover, Capt. John 30  
 Plumer, Elizabeth 26  
 Plummer, Thomas 36  
 Plumsted, Clement 85  
 Poe, Samuel 15-16, 21, 23, 34, 111  
 Pollett, Francis 116  
 Pollow, Jasper 116  
 Pope, Johanna ( ) 120  
     Nathaniel 120  
 Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va. 120  
 Porey, William 102  
 Portobago Creek (Swamp) 4, 34-35  
     65, 70, 104, 109, 120  
 Portobago Path 28, 49, 118, 122  
 Potomac River 120  
 Powell, John 13, 40  
 Powell's Branch 13  
 Prescott, Henry 90  
 Price, --- 50  
     Ann ( ) 66  
     Richard 111, 114  
     William 1, 17, 24, 37  
     66, 84, 94, 106  
 Prier, James 27  
 Pritchett, Andrew 38  
 Proclamation 98  
 Proctor, George 83  
 Prosser, Catherine ( ) 94, 106, 123  
     John 52, 101  
     Roger 52, 94, 106, 123  
     Samuel 27  
 Pryor, see Prier  
 Purkins, Henry 20  
     see also Perkins  
 Queen's Creek, Gloucester Co., Va. 33  
 Ralph's Creek 54  
 Ramsey, --- 44  
     Elizabeth 4  
     Thomas 4, 9, 19, 26, 29, 65  
     79, 92-93, 96-97, 117  
 Randolph, William 31, 86  
 Ransom, Dorothy ( ) 71  
     John 25, 35  
 Ranson, Samuel 73  
 Rappahannock Co., Va. 5, 17, 23, 45, 65  
 Rappahannock River 4, 22, 52  
     59, 84, 88, 101, 117  
 Rappahannock Road 6  
 Ray, John 25  
 Redding, Thomas 95  
 Reeves, Henry 3, 9, 31, 39  
     75, 96, 100, 116, 119  
     James 3, 9, 38  
     John 115  
     Joseph 3, 9, 12, 39  
 Regense, John 5  
 Regway, Anthony 39  
 Reid, Elinor ( ) Osman 28-29  
     Thomas 103  
     William 7, 28-29, 31, 124  
 Rennolds, James 100  
 Reynolds, Thomas 1, 90  
 Reys, Mrs. --- 26  
 Richards, John 76  
     Katherine ( ) 59  
     William 59  
 Richardson, Dorothy ( ) 39, 50  
     Newton 32  
     Jane ( ) 32  
     Robert 32, 60, 122  
     Samuel 114  
     William 94  
 Richason, William 32, 50  
 Richmond Co., Va. 5, 31, 36, 49, 57  
     88, 102, 104-05, 113



- Ridgdaile (Ridgdall),  
Elizabeth ( ) 4, 27, 52-53  
John 4, 9, 27, 52-53  
56, 58, 92, 113
- Ripley (Ripuly), Andrew 28-29  
Ann 117  
Dorothy 117  
Elizabeth 117  
Elizabeth ( ) 117, 120  
John 117  
Mary 117  
Richard 33, 117, 120  
Thomas 117
- Roach, Nicholas 33-34
- Robbins, Alexander 12-13, 62, 91, 101  
Ann 91, 101  
Rebecca 12-13, 62  
see also Robins
- Robertson, William 33
- Robins, William 22  
see also Robbins
- Robinson, --- 113  
Christopher 31, 86  
Henry 104  
justice 85, 103
- Roch, William 33-34
- Rodan, Homer 73
- Roebuck, --- 90
- Rogue's Island 54, 114
- Rorie, William 7
- Rose, Elizabeth 55  
Henry 5, 41, 52, 55, 74  
80, 83, 90, 95, 112, 125
- Roson, --- 56
- Rouse, John 120
- Rowland, Martin 95
- Rowzee, Edward 12, 26-28  
52, 74, 92-93  
Mary ( ) 52  
Ralph 28, 47, 58  
79, 96, 99, 102
- Royal African Company 49
- Rucker, Elizabeth ( ) 22-23  
John 23  
Peter 22-23  
Thomas 23
- Ruckett, Peter 61
- Rudet, Abraham 124
- Russell, William 19
- Rutter, Ralph 104
- Sadler, Edward 46
- St. Ann's Parish 4, 6-12  
15-16, 19, 21-23  
27-28, 34-35, 37, 41, 43  
51-52, 55-57, 60, 62-63  
69-70, 72, 77, 79-80, 83  
89, 91-93, 96-97, 101-02  
104-05, 107-09, 111-13  
115, 117-21, 123
- St. Bees, Cumberland, England 84
- St. John, Thomas 8  
William 61, 119
- St. John's Parish, King William Co., Va. 50
- St. Mary's Parish 13, 21-23  
16, 34, 36, 46, 52, 92  
102-06, 111, 120-22
- St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen Co., Va. 6, 18, 54, 100  
108-09, 114, 118
- Sale, Cornelius 19, 21, 37, 109
- Samuel, Anthony 4, 39, 112-13  
James 113
- Sanders (Saunders), Jane ( ) 41, 44  
John 10, 21-22  
Nathaniel 5, 8, 75, 108  
Thomas 39, 41, 44
- Sanderson, Richard 84-85
- Sarle, John 125
- Saunders, see Sanders
- Scarburgh, Charles 31, 86
- School House Branch 96
- Scott, William 15, 23, 81, 85, 89  
91, 96, 102, 111, 125
- Seayres, Edward 29
- Shackelford, Francis 6, 33, 38, 46, 55  
Henry 122  
John 46  
Sarah ( ) 6, 46, 55
- Shannon, William 25
- Sharp, Stephen 7
- Sharpe, John 60
- Shelton, Ralph 48
- Shepherd, William 119
- Sheppey, James 79  
see also Shippy
- Sherwood, Jacob 10
- Shields, Sarah 25
- Shipp (Ship), Josiah 16  
Richard 6, 9, 18, 116  
Thomas 16, 27

- Shippy, Eleanor (Mott) 88  
     Richard 19, 88  
     see also Sheppey  
 Short, Abigail ( ) 120  
     Samuel 57, 121  
     Thomas 15, 19, 24  
         26, 28, 32-33, 58  
         79-80, 89, 93, 119  
 Shrosbery, Thomas 116  
 Sills, John 32  
 Silver, James 73  
     Margaret ( )  
         73-74, 79, 102  
         William 67, 73, 74, 79, 102  
 Sittenburne Parish 23, 25  
 Slaughter, Phebe ( )  
     86-87, 98  
 Smart, Edward 6, 100, 108  
     Elizabeth ( ) 100  
 Smith, Anthony 9, 17  
     Augustine 4, 7-11  
         15, 17, 19-20, 23-24  
         29, 36-37, 42, 45-46  
         51, 55, 75, 79, 86  
         92, 96, 98, 104, 109-10  
         114-15, 121-22, 124  
     Charles 15, 31, 46, 53, 55  
         58, 62, 92, 98, 107-08  
     Daniel 118, 123  
     Dorothy ( ) 98, 107-08  
     Elizabeth (Ripley) 117  
     Francis 33, 58, 118, 123  
     Henry 7, 118  
     John 10, 20, 25, 31, 47  
         55, 105, 109-10, 123  
     Joseph 58, 75, 86  
         justice 85, 100, 103  
     Lawrence 23, 113  
     Margaret 105  
     Mary ( ) 111  
     Maurice 44  
     Nicholas 40, 53, 58  
         77, 99, 110  
     Ralph 47  
     Richard 121  
     Robert 38  
     Samuel 44  
     Sarah 105  
     Susanna ( )  
         10, 19, 36, 104, 114  
     Thomas 34, 111  
     Toby 49  
     William  
         23-24, 33, 39, 43, 49  
 Smither, William 57  
 Smyth, Jonas 26  
 Smyth, Rebeckah 26  
 Sneed (Sneed), Thomas  
     81-82, 116  
 "Solomon's Garden" 14  
 Somervell, Alexander 28, 89  
     John 116  
 Sorrell, Darcas 38  
 Southfarnham Parish  
     6, 11, 15, 17, 22  
     28, 30-32, 40-43, 45-49  
     51-53, 55-56, 58-64  
     66, 68, 72-73, 76, 80  
     82-83, 86-87, 91, 95, 98  
     100, 114, 120-22, 125  
 Sowell, Robert 6  
 Spearman, Job 35-36  
 Spere, Luke 116  
 Spicer, Elizabeth 44  
     William 19, 43  
 Spotswood, Alexander 104, 118  
 Stafford Co., Va. 8, 88  
 Stallord, Samuel 20, 33  
     35-36, 83, 96, 107, 123  
 Stanfield, Ebenezer 45-46  
 Stenson, William 92  
 Stephens, Edward 13  
     John 90, 112  
     Samuel 80  
     William 13  
 Stevens, John 125  
     William 111  
 Steward, John 50  
 Sthreshly, Thomas  
     3, 38, 49, 62-63  
 Stockdell, Richard 95  
 Stokes, John 124  
     Mary ( ) 123-24  
     Rebeccah ( ) 123  
     Richard 38, 63, 123-24  
     Robert 123  
     William 123-24  
 Stone, Francis 5  
     Mary ( ) 5  
     William 49  
 Strang, John  
     51, 74-75, 108-09, 115  
 Sullenger, Mrs. --- 39  
 Sullinger, James 92  
 Sullivant, Daniel 28  
 Surry Co., Va. 47, 95  
 Taler, John 67  
     see also Taylor  
 Taliaferro, Charles  
     14, 23-24, 113-14  
     Elizabeth ( ) 97, 100, 109



Taliaferro, Francis	14, 25	Tirrell, Robert	72
97, 100, 109, 113		Tobacco House Branch	63
John	113	Todd, Thomas	46, 69, 103
justice	2-3, 15-16	Tomlin, Elizabeth ( )	47, 53
18, 85, 103		Rebecca	39, 69
Lawrence	5, 10, 62, 106	William	3-4, 7, 31, 38
Margaret ( )	121-22	47, 53, 61-62, 75	
Mary ( )	113-14	justice	37
Richard	102, 105, 113-14	sheriff	
Robert	57, 121	2, 11, 16, 18, 38	
Sarah ( )	113	Tomlin's Swamp	63
Tandy's Mill	52	Torbutt, John	40
Tankred, John	42	Tuckahoe Creek	6, 60-61
Sarah ( )	42	Tucker, Daniel	36
Tappahannock, Va.		Robert	85
3-4, 7, 31, 56, 58, 75		Thomas	31, 70
Tarent, Leonard	52, 54, 89, 96	Tunstall, Thomas	13
Taylor, Elizabeth ( )	61	Turberville, E.	36
George	38	Turner, Elizabeth ( )	44, 49
James	76, 116	George	51-52
Richard	20, 40, 60, 77	James	110
Robert	42, 61	Michael	44, 49
William	57	Twedall, Robert	102
see also Taler		Upshaw, William	62-63
Terrell, see Tirrell		Ushaw, William	62-63
Thacker, ---	35, 70, 104	Vash, Vincent	80-81
Mary	70, 116	Vass, Catherine	112
Samuel	12, 43, 47-48	Eleanor ( ) Ball	55
56, 69-70, 84, 124		John	19, 55, 112
justice	2-3, 12	Vaughan, Cornelius	81-82
15-16, 18, 37, 85		James	82
93, 96, 103, 107		John	82
Tharpe, Thomas	83, 111	Vawter, Bartholomew	
Thelwell, James	111	24, 26, 28-29, 93, 96	
Thiessall, John	8	John	120
Thomas, Capt. Edward	48	Veale, William	23, 55-56, 92
William	39, 97	Vergitt (Virgit), Job	41, 74
Thompson, Elizabeth	123	Vessel, Peter	42
Samuel	5, 86-87	Viccars, Nathaniel	123
93, 95, 102, 124		Vickerey, William	105
William	73, 81, 84	Virgit, see Vergitt	
86-87, 94-95, 97-98		Wade, see Wayd	
102, 118, 125		Waggener, John	9, 13, 30
Thorn, Thomas	114	Rachel ( )	30
Thornton, Francis		Waklin (Wakelin), Ann ( )	45
13, 25, 38, 116		Ann (Robbins)	91
William	14, 28, 33	Richard	45, 60
Throhare, Joseph	106	William	45, 60-61
Tiller, Katherine ( )	112	Walker, James	113-14
William	103, 111-12	John	20
Tilly, Edmund	90	Waller, Edward	46
Tinsley, John	34-35, 81-82	Walsh, Reubin	111
Sarah ( )		Walton, Richard	38
34-35, 70, 81-82		Ward, Bryant	65
Thomas	6, 9-10		
34-35, 70, 81-82			
91, 100, 104-05, 115			

Ward, George	30, 44, 97, 107	White's Swamp	61
Mary ( ) Barber	65	Whitehaven, Cumberland,	
Samuel	65	England	84, 95
Thomas	71	Whitehead, William	33
Ware, George	37	Whitehorn, Ann	48
Warin, John	9, 27	Whiteside, Francis	84
Warler, Charles	39	John	31
Warren, Thomas	51	Whiting, Henry	47
William	27, 30, 65	Whittemore, Christopher	
see also Warin, Worrin			102, 124-25
Wash, Vincent	74	Willard, John	23, 35-36
see also Vash		Nicholas	93, 99
Washington Parish, Westmore-		Williams, Henry	38
land Co., Va.	61	John	26-28, 45-46, 64
Wassananson Creek	52, 93		82, 86-87, 96, 99, 102
Waters, Catherine	125	Katherine ( ) Ballinger	
John	28, 38, 41, 43, 125		97
Katherine ( )	41, 125	Rebekah ( )	45-46
Winifred	125	Robert	38, 97-98, 124
Watkins, Anne ( )	6-8, 122	Walter	16
Benjamin		William	
	5-8, 20, 24, 39, 87		11, 31, 100, 102, 109
Elizabeth (Parker)	1-2	Williamson, Anne	73
John	1-2, 7-8, 20, 32	James	29, 41, 43, 90
	50, 91, 107-08, 122	William	17, 31
Lewis	8, 66, 98	Williard, see Willard	
Margaret	5, 8	Wills, Thomas	116, 120
Mary ( )	108	Wilson, David	36, 44, 51
Thomas	5-6, 7-8, 20, 108		58, 75, 96, 102-03
Wayd, William	19	Nicholas	38
Weadon, ---	44	Wilton, Richard	39
Weare, Elizabeth	44	Winslow, Ann (Parker)	1-2
Webb, Ann ( )	83	Thomas	
Isaac	29-30, 38, 53, 59, 98		1-2, 39, 41-42, 92, 116
James	27, 29, 38, 41	Wise, Richard	54, 90, 106
	49, 53, 59, 63, 66		108, 111, 114-15
	82-83, 91, 98, 112-13	Wolf Pit Branch	63
Jane ( ) Mitchell	98	Wood, Henry	102
John	60, 65, 76	J.	8-9, 54
	91, 98, 107, 110	James	81
Margaret ( )	83-84, 90	Mary ( )	74, 79
Richard	41, 43, 83, 90	Thomas	37, 74, 79
Robert	98, 125	Woodford, William	5, 10, 19-20
Thomas	50, 83, 90		62, 113-14, 122
Weedon, Elizabeth	19	justice	85, 103
Weir, John	99	Woodnot, Henry	19, 38, 44
West, Richard			55, 65-66, 77, 109-10
	9-10, 55-56, 112, 115		112-13, 119, 121, 125
Sarah ( )	112, 115	Rebeckkah	121
Westmoreland Co., Va.	61, 120	Worden, John	124
Whale, Theophilus	28	Wormeley, Elizabeth	4
Wheeler, Thomas	49, 66, 76	Ralph	4, 39, 86
	88, 92, 112, 119	Worrin, Thomas	53
White, Arrabella	22, 105-06	see also Warren	
Henry	22, 105-06	Wyatt, Catherine ( )	101
White Oak Swamp	56	John	44



Wyatt, Richard	101, 118	Young, Mary ( )	95
York River	49, 95	Robert	42, 68
Yorker	60	William	7, 9, 11
Yorktown, Va.	95		28, 38-39, 42-43, 53
Young, Henry	125		61, 66, 90-91, 94
Catherine	125		110, 118, 121, 125
John	64	Younger, Alexander	37, 56

















